

The Book of True Life

Teachings of the Divine Master

Volume V

Lessons 111–142

Book Service for Life

The 12-volume work *Libro de la Vida Verdadera* (Book of True Life) is a legacy to all of humanity and is registered with the "Dirección General del Derecho de Autor de la Secretaría de Educación Pública" in Mexico City under numbers 26002, 20111, and 83848.

For more information about the original Spanish edition:
Asociación de Estudios Espirituales Vida Verdadera, A.C.
P.O. Box 888, Mexico City, D.F., ZIP Code 06000

Responsible for the German translation, the foreword to German edition, the explanations, footnotes, comments, and notes on the work:
Walter Maier and Traugott Göldenboth.

As of January 2017

Editing (new spelling and layout):
Buchdienst zum Leben
Manfred Bäse
Kirchweg 5
D-88521 Ertingen

Phone: +49 (0) 7371 929 66 42
Email: manfredbaese@gmx.de

This version of ***The Book of True Life*** is being translated into many other languages using DeepL Translator.

These are the authentic, original writings translated by Gotthold Göltenboth and published by Reichl Verlag, which are protected by copyright. They must be preserved in their original purity and may not be altered. To do so would be a sin and would result in divine judgment.

Christ has stated that there must be no copyright so that these writings may be made available to all peoples and nations.

Anna Maria Hosta is responsible for this initiative on behalf of the Lord, Jesus Christ, our God, the owner of these writings.

(Email: hoanna64@yahoo.com)

DeepL - Download link: www.DeepL.com/Translator (Business Version)

DeepL currently translates into over 100 languages and can be downloaded to your desktop. An internet connection is required for translation.

Published by Bookmundo Verlag

Issue 2 – 2026

ISBN:

Contents

The Book of True Life..... 1

Introduction..... 6

Instruction 111 8

Instruction 112 18

Instruction 113 29

Instruction 114 40

Instruction 115 49

Instruction 116 57

Instruction 117 65

Instruction 118 74

Instruction 119 84

Instruction 120 92

Instruction 121 101

Instruction 122 111

Instruction 123 120

Instruction 124 130

Instruction 125 139

Instruction 126 150

Instruction 127 160

Instruction 128 168

Instruction 129 178

Instruction 130 187

Instruction 131 196

Instruction 132 204

Instruction 133 213

Instruction 134 223

Instruction 135 232

Instruction 136	241
Instruction 137	250
Instruction 138	260
Instruction 139	269
Instruction 140	278
Instruction 141	288
Instruction 142	300
Table of Contents	312
The Divine Teachings in Mexico, 1866–1950	322

Introduction

Verses 1–10 of Instruction 123, in which Christ speaks of His work of the Spirit, shall serve as an introduction to this Volume V:

1. My Word pours out upon you inexhaustibly. I am Christ, who dwelt among men in the Second Era and who is descending to you once more to bear witness to Himself and thereby fulfill His promise and His Word; at that time, through My works, I confirmed the Law that the Father dictated to Moses, who acted neither according to his own will nor according to that of men, but according to the will of the Eternal One; therefore, I tell you, just as I did not abolish what Moses spoke, so now I will not abolish what I taught you in Jesus.

2. I am with you, for this is what I promised and announced to My disciples when, on a certain occasion, I was surrounded by them and they asked Me in the following way: “Master, You have said that You will depart, but that You will return afterward. Tell us: When will that be?” I saw that their simplicity and their thirst for knowledge led them to probe the secret counsels of their Lord. Nevertheless, I spoke lovingly to them: “Truly, the day is not far off when I will return to humanity,” thereby making it clear to them that my presence would then be in the Spirit, and at the same time I revealed to them the signs that would herald my next coming. Those signs would be wars, chaos, and great suffering throughout the earth. But truly, I tell you, *it was* precisely in the midst of such chaos that My coming *occurred* at that time. Here I am, O people, with a message of light and peace for your soul, from which I will now make a (spiritual) ark into which all believers who wish to be saved may enter, where humanity can find refuge. This ark will be held together by the faith, hope, and acts of love of those who follow Me, and will bear a spiritual resemblance to the one entrusted to Noah when the forces of nature were unleashed.

3. In what age do you live? Reflect on this and be aware that I have given you My teaching in three ages. The first was that of the Law, the second that of Love, and the third—which is the present one—corresponds to Wisdom.

4. A single Spirit—which is Mine—has always been with you. Yet, although I have revealed It in three distinct phases, bear in mind that the forms in which I manifest Myself throughout all creation are infinite and, at the same time, perfect.

5. In the First Era, you came to know the Father as Judge and Lawgiver. In the Second Era, I caused “My Word” to become flesh in Jesus, and His Word spoke with divine truth. Christ is “The Word,” the very One who said to humanity, “Whoever knows the Son knows the Father.” Now you are in the Third Era, in which I pour out My wisdom upon you.

6. In fulfillment of My promise, I have come in the Spirit, on the symbolic “cloud” that your souls form as they rise up to Me, and I am building the true temple in the hearts of humankind.

7. When you hear Me through these messengers, do not think that My Spirit takes up residence in this small and impure body. I have already told you that it is your organ of reason upon which a ray of My light descends—a ray that is divine inspiration, that is wisdom and love.

8. Grasp the wonder of this message and recognize that through the organ of reason of these uneducated creatures and their lips comes the Word that enlightens the ignorant and converts the sinner, so that he may build in his heart a dwelling place worthy of God and be given the key of faith, which opens the gate to wisdom.

9. With infinite patience, I waited for the time when the development of your soul would enable you to comprehend My message through the voice of the speaker, as a preparation for the perfect union between My Spirit and yours.

10. This is why the messenger speaks My word without his brain growing weary or his throat becoming hoarse. For it is I who move those lips to convey My call to humanity. I invite them to rest in the shade of the Tree of Life and to eat the fruit of eternal life.

Instruction 111

1. Open to Me the doors of your hearts, O people! I have seen that the trials of life lash at you like a storm wind; I have seen sickness invade your homes and misery take hold of you. I come to bring you peace. Oh, beloved humanity, if only you knew how easily you would find your salvation if you had good will! A prayer, a thought, a word would suffice to reconcile people, peoples, and nations, but people seek to resolve their conflicts by other means. “Anything but acting like Christ” is the motto of many people; “Anything but practicing His teachings”—and there you have the consequences!

2. What can you expect from your works if they lack justice, love, and mercy? Are these not the teachings that Jesus gave you? Truly, I tell you, love, justice, and mercy are not at odds with the way of life of your era; they are virtues inherent in spiritually advanced beings.

3. When I see people entangled in wars, killing one another for possession of the world’s treasures, I cannot help but compare humanity time and again to little children quarreling over things that have no value. People are still like *children*, squabbling over a bit of power or a little gold. What do these possessions really mean compared to the virtues that other people embody?

4. *The* person who divides nations by sowing hatred in their hearts cannot be compared to the one who devotes his life to the task of sowing the seeds of universal brotherhood. The one who causes suffering among his brothers cannot be compared to the one who devotes his life to the task of alleviating the suffering of his neighbors.

5. Every person dreams of a throne on earth, even though humanity has known from the very beginning how little a throne is worth in this world.

6. *I* have promised you a place in my kingdom, but very few have claimed it, and this is because people refuse to understand that the humblest subject of the King of the heavenly realms is greater than the most powerful monarch on earth.

7. People are still like little children; yet the great trial that lies ahead will cause them to experience so much in such short a time that they will soon pass from this childhood to maturity, and then—enriched by the fruit of experience—they will exclaim: “Jesus, our Father, was right; let us go to Him.”

8. The Lamb, sacrificed for the sake of your sins, speaks to you at this very moment, and His Word is love and forgiveness. The Book of

Divine Justice is open to the sixth chapter, for the Lamb has broken every one of its seals.

9. The year 1950 will soon be upon us, and this form of revelation will come to an end; yet the Sixth Seal will not be sealed because of this, but will continue to shine until the end of its time, when the Seventh Seal is broken.

10. I want humanity to prepare itself during this time so that, when the last seal is broken, people will be aware of it and ready to hear and comprehend the content of the *new* revelations. I want the nations and peoples to grow strong within so that they may withstand the hardships of those days.

11. I will bless those who are able to endure the trials of those times, and I will reward them for their perseverance and their faith in My power by appointing them as the parents of a new humanity.

12. The sins of humankind will be wiped away, and everything will appear as new. A light full of purity and innocence will illuminate all creatures; a new harmony will greet that humanity, and then a hymn of love for their Lord—whom He has awaited for so long—will rise from the spirits of humankind.

13. Mother Earth, who has been desecrated by her children since the earliest times, will once again adorn herself with her most beautiful festive garments, and people will no longer call her the “Valley of Tears,” nor will they turn her into a field of blood and tears. This world will be like a small sanctuary in the midst of the universe, from which people will lift their souls to the Infinite, in a union full of humility and love for their Heavenly Father.

14. My law will be engraved upon the minds of My children and My Word upon their hearts, and whereas in times past humanity took pleasure in evil and delight in sin, it will then have no other ideal than goodness, nor will it know any greater joy than that of walking in My way. But do not think that man will therefore renounce his science or his civilization and retreat to (secluded) valleys and the mountains to lead a primitive life. No, he will still enjoy the fruits of the tree of science, which he has cultivated with such interest, and as his spiritualization grows, so too will his science.

But toward the end of time, when man has traveled this entire path and plucked the last fruit from the tree, he will recognize the insignificance of his works, which once seemed so great to him, and he

will comprehend and feel the spiritual life; and through it, he will admire the Creator's work as never before. Through inspiration, he will receive the great revelations, and his life will be a return to simplicity, naturalness, and spiritualization. Some time will still pass before this day comes, but all my children will see it.

15. Now you must take a step forward so that your soul will not have cause to lament having led a fruitless life.

16. I have spoken to you about the times to come. My words should not strike you as strange, for truly, I tell you, tomorrow they will revive faith and kindle hope in the hearts of many people.

17. Humanity, I have the power to destroy your sin through love and to save you. I will not dwell on your blemishes, and even if I should find you lost in the mire of the world, I will free you from it to make you My apostles.

18. Among humanity lives a portion of the one hundred and forty-four thousand whom I have marked. These servants of Mine are scattered throughout the world and fulfill the task of praying for peace and working for the brotherhood of humankind. They do not know one another, but—some intuitively and others enlightened by this revelation—they fulfill their destiny to illuminate the path of their brothers.

19. Some of those marked by My love are simple people, yet there are also those who are held in high esteem in the world. They can only be recognized by the spiritual depth in their lives, in their works, in their way of thinking, and in their understanding of divine revelations. They are not idolaters, fanatics, or frivolous people. It may seem as though they do not practice any religion, and yet there is an inner reverence between their spirit and that of their Lord.

20. Those marked by the light of the Holy Spirit are like lifeboats, guardians, counselors, and bulwarks. I have endowed them in their spirit with light, with peace, with strength, with healing balm, with keys that invisibly open even the most resistant doors—with weapons to overcome obstacles that are insurmountable for others. They do not need to hold worldly titles to demonstrate their abilities. They know nothing of the sciences and are poor in earthly possessions, yet they can do much good along their life's journey.

21. Among these multitudes of people here who have received My Word, many have come only to confirm their mission; for it was not on

earth that their spiritual gifts were given to them or their mission entrusted to them. Truly, I tell you, the light that every soul possesses is that which it has attained along the long path of its development.

22. Blessed are the chosen ones who, inspired by My love, fulfill their spiritual task, and blessed are those who emulate them, for they will attain *the* spiritual maturity that those possess.

23. How many times during the Second Era did those simple people who heard the Word of Jesus, and the sick who approached Him, attempt to perform greater miracles than those of My disciples, without being among My apostles?

24. Strive earnestly toward the goal (of your path of development); come to Me, all of you, on the path of faith, mercy, and humility, and you will all feel equally worthy of your Father.

25. At the break of the new day, your spirit has lifted up to give thanks to the Father.

26. Come to Me once more to learn from Me, you disciples and beginners; keep My words deep within you, so that the times of trial do not catch you unprepared. I do not want to see you as fragile boats in a raging sea.

27. Renewal is what I demand of My people, so that when you free yourselves from what is useless and evil, you may put My teachings into practice and thereby provide proof that it is the Spirit of Truth you are hearing. Realize that you must now wash away these blemishes through repentance and humility and bear witness to My truth through works of love.

28. From your very first steps on this path, make use of the truth—whether in speech or in action. The lie lacks divine essence; therefore, it will never be convincing.

29. I purify these mouthpieces before I reveal Myself through them, so that they may proclaim only the truth to you. If people hurt you tomorrow by casting doubt on this word because it was also spoken through the lips of women, do not let yourselves be intimidated. You will tell them that I have not chosen My disciples according to gender or social class, and that for My revelation, an open mind and compliant lips were sufficient to express My inspiration through them.

30. Do not be afraid of those who seek you out, even if you perceive them as spies or informants on your actions. Recognize in them, at their core, souls who are always in search of light.

31. Who could separate a sheep from My fold that truly loves Me? Behind the simplicity of each of My workers, hidden from human sight, stands an angel who watches over his every step.

32. I have told you that you would be opposed, and that—if you wish for the truth to shine forth—you must be courageous in the struggle, forgive every insult that may be directed at you, and not allow resentment to give you weapons that you are not meant to use.

33. If you know how to forgive without boasting, you will win the battle. When you are put to the test, pray, and I will perform astonishing works, beyond all understanding, which will make the hearts of the unbelievers tremble.

34. With this, I am warning you in advance of the trials you must endure. But so that you will not be taken by surprise, always be prepared.

35. Be receptive to My promptings and do not act like those with hardened hearts who wait for life's blows before correcting their mistakes. I tell you that pain and death are present in your lives as well; they, too, speak to you.

36. Now is the time when every spirit must be clear about the era in which it finds itself, so that it may set out and fulfill the task I have entrusted to it.

37. How much pain have you caused your loved ones, yet I love everyone, and to all I will give the means for their salvation until they come to Me.

38. Elijah has assisted Me in the work of restoration in the Third Era. Today you do not see him incarnated as in past ages, traveling the paths and preparing the souls of men to offer worship to My Divinity. You perceive his presence only in spirit, along with his great struggle to save humanity.

39. I await you all, once you have fulfilled your task, in which you have this good shepherd as your guide.

40. Have you not perceived the sincerity, the love within him, and his self-sacrifice for you at all times? Will you not rise up and overcome the obstacles to reach your goal, thereby praising Elijah and glorifying your Lord?

41. It is written that you would see Me coming to you with great majesty. Many have seen Me with the spiritual eye, yet they have failed to comprehend the work I am carrying out among humanity. But

if you are asked, “Whom do you hear, and why have you turned away from the world?” what would you answer? — Speak the truth; do not deny what you have seen; do not act like Peter by saying that you do not know this work, for you cannot hide the sign that is within your spirit and that sets you apart, no matter how much you try to avoid it.

42. I know that despite the evidence I have given you, many of you will turn your backs on Me out of fear of being judged and brought before a tribunal. Yet if *you*, who have heard Me, remain silent—who then will defend My cause? But I am preparing those who—without knowing My teaching—will study it when it is to be judged in court and find it to be true, and who will stand up for My people (in court).

43. If you wish to be My workers, you must take Me as your example and accept the trials that must come, for they are ordained by Me. Yet when you enter this time, do not be confused, and do not forget that I had foretold all this to you. Then you will recognize My power and My justice, and if you had doubted My word, you will realize that I have prepared you so that you will not be taken by surprise and, in the midst of these trials, will recognize My infinite grace and mercy toward you.

44. You have attributed great power to human beings and have doubted Mine. Soon events will occur that will prove to you that everything is subject to My will and obeys My laws. I want you to be pure at the appointed time, and for your sole aim to be to enlighten your fellow human beings with My teachings. Consider that you could have made this world a paradise had you obeyed My laws. Your lives could have been an everlasting glorification of your God. But you can still make amends for your transgressions and bless the ongoing opportunity I give you to return to the right path.

45. Love, so that you may be loved. Forgive, so that you may become worthy of being forgiven. Be willing to bow before those who were your servants, so that you may test yourselves in your humility.

46. Be My servants, and you will never be humiliated by Me. Remember that I have not come as a king, nor do I carry a scepter or a crown. I am among you as a model of humility, and even more so, as your servant. Ask Me, and I will give to you; “ ” has authority over Me, and I will obey to give you further proof of My love and My humility. I ask only that you recognize Me and do My will, and if you encounter obstacles to fulfilling your duties, pray and triumph in My name, and your merits will be greater.

47. If you cannot approach a person who is suffering to care for and comfort them, pray, and your spirit will reach them, and in this way you may fulfill your blessed mission. For the sake of the strong, the negligent will receive help, and for the sake of *one* righteous person, a nation will be saved.

48. How much time has passed from the day I let you know that My Kingdom has drawn near to humankind, until this very day when you hear Me; yet you have neither believed My words nor obeyed them, and every day that passes brings you closer to the end! What will you do when this period of time comes to an end, and you have not taken advantage of the opportunity to work for the sake of your soul? Nevertheless, I continue to tell you that I am waiting for you, and that My patience is infinite. Yet I want you to understand Me, so that you may have mercy on yourselves.

49. With every earthly life, I have given you a new body and enlightened your soul so that you may begin your struggle, and I tell you that you must not fear leaving behind shreds of your (spiritual) garment or pieces of your heart, for it is only these merits that will open the gate for you and bring you to your eternal home.

50. You have marveled at the miracles I performed in the Second Era; yet if you reflect, you will realize that these have not ceased to take place in the world—some in material form, others in the souls of human beings.

51. “The deaf hear”: These are those who, after having silenced the voice of their conscience, have now heeded My words, which have entered their hearts and moved them to feel remorse and make good resolutions, and their souls are now on the path to salvation.

52. The lame man is healed and follows Me today: This is the child who, after straying from the spiritual path, was paralyzed and unable to come to Me, and who today, having heard My word, is healed and is preparing, free from the chains that bound him, to come and be with Me.

53. And the blind have seen: After the darkness and lethargy in which this humanity lived, without the desire to look beyond what surrounded them, I have enlightened them with the light of a new day to show them the path full of struggles and trials on which My Spirit reveals Itself and makes Itself known, so that all of you, without exception, may recognize Me.

54. Even the dead have been raised: How few understand how to remain in grace and live in communion with Me. To those who have “died” in grace, I have restored faith and hope to awaken them to a new life, in which they have beheld a world full of infinite surprises that they cannot comprehend, and in which all is strength, health, and peace.

55. These are the ones who have recognized Me in this time, yet I tell you: When, after 1950, My Word has ceased and new multitudes of people approach you, awaken them and teach them as I have taught you. I give you great authority so that you may continue to encourage the faith of the new believers.

56. Do not doubt My Word because I have made use of sinful men and women. Give Me *a* righteous person, and I will speak to you through him. But truly, I tell you, I find no pure and perfect souls among humanity, and My revelation *must* be carried out in this time, despite human materialism and human imperfection. Even though these creatures here do not possess the purity of the angels or the blameless virtue of the patriarchs, I have nevertheless prepared them for a long time, have chosen their souls and purified their physical bodies, and from generation to generation their ancestors have been purified. Who can fathom My innermost counsels? My work is drawing to its completion, and when I have given you My final word, you shall make use of its divine essence and be nourished by it—you and all those who are seeking the Third Testament.

57. The house of prayer is not the only place where you should reflect on and put into practice My teachings; rather, you should do so everywhere. I am not only teaching you how to live in this world, but I am also preparing you for the spiritual life that awaits you—a life that has no end.

58. Watch and pray, for you do not know the moment when I will call your heart to give it inspiration and prompt it to apply among people the spiritual gifts I have granted it.

59. You come here weary from your journey along the paths of life, and you have suffered greatly. Rest in My house, sit at My table, and drink of this wine. Tomorrow you must continue on the path of life, but you will feel a new strength throughout your whole being that will help you reach the final destination of your journey.

60. I will entrust you with some extensive “fields” to cultivate, and it is essential that you have the necessary strength so that you do not collapse while working. Each of you is to be a diligent worker on this “farmland,” where you will learn to sow, tend, and reap, encouraged by My divine teachings. It is a grace I grant you at this time—the most precious opportunity My love offers you—so that you may earn merits that bring you closer to Me.

61. Do not chase after the pleasures or frivolities of the world any longer. Follow the ideal of living your lives blamelessly, for throughout your entire existence I will give you the satisfactions that inspire your hearts.

62. Understand that there is much misery and pain in the world. At every turn, you can find those in need of comfort, love, healing balm, and justice. Open your hearts to every kind of suffering. Become compassionate so that you may hear the cries of those who weep, and develop intuition so that you may empathize with those who remain silent and hide their suffering.

63. Do not act like masters toward the poor, for no one should feel like a god, a king, or a lord if they do not wish to see themselves humbled on the Day of My Justice before those whom they have humiliated.

64. Do not turn away from those who, in their despair, blaspheme against Me or against you. I give you a drop of My balm for them.

65. Be ready to forgive anyone who hurts you in what is most dear to you. Truly, I tell you, every time you grant sincere and genuine forgiveness during one of these trials, it will be another step you take on your path of spiritual development.

66. Will you, then, harbor resentment and refuse forgiveness to those who help you draw closer to Me? Will you forgo the spiritual joy of taking Me as your example, and allow violence to cloud your mind so that you strike back at every blow?

67. Truly, I tell you, this humanity does not yet know the power of forgiveness and the miracles it brings about. Once it has faith in My Word, it will be convinced of this truth.

68. Beloved people, I give you the water that quenches thirst and heals every ailment.

69. I come in search of hearts to dwell within them, so that when they hear My Word, they may recognize their spiritual mission. I want

you to learn to pray, to speak with your Heavenly Father, reflecting on and feeling what you wish to share with Me—with that sincerity and truthfulness with which Jesus taught you. But do not be like those who repeat day after day, “Your will, Lord, be done, on earth as it is in heaven,” and who in reality do not know what they are saying, because in truth they do not agree with My will at all!

70. The time has come for the people to set out and put My divine teachings into practice. That is why I have inspired you to simplify your lives and free your hearts from material desires.

71. The practice of My teaching is a return to the simple life of times past, but at the same time a step forward in the understanding of the spiritual.

72. The chosen ones of this time were not selected at random; for each of My children, there is a divine reason for their selection. So that you may fulfill the mission for to which you were destined even before you came to Earth, and to help you fulfill it, I make it known to you through My teachings.

73. Have you not experienced how greatly I have tested you to strengthen and fortify your faith? Do you not feel an insatiable thirst to attain and know the Spiritual? Have you not felt oppression and suffocation in the (spiritual) atmosphere that surrounds the world? Do you not sense—though without knowing “why”—how you flee from the filth? All these signs are proof that you have been destined for a *spiritual* mission that takes precedence over all other tasks you undertake on earth.

74. The soul wants to live; it strives for its immortality, wants to cleanse and purify itself, hungers for knowledge, and thirsts for love. Let it think, feel, and act; allow it to use a portion of the time at your disposal for itself, so that it may express itself and be refreshed by its freedom.

75. Of all that you are here in this world, only your soul will remain after this life. Let it accumulate virtues and merits and keep them within itself, so that when the hour of its liberation comes, it will not be a poor soul standing at the gates of the Promised Land.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 112

1. I am the nourishment for the soul; I am the possessor of all that you need; I am the light on your path of development.

2. I desire that you know Me. Once I was among you as a human being; today I come in the Spirit to show you that I am truly within My children and that I can speak through their minds. In the future, it will be only the light of My inspiration that reaches your spirit. But in each of the forms I use to speak to you, there will always be a new lesson and a new phase of revelation that My Spirit presents to you so that you may come to know Me better.

3. From age to age, people gain a clearer understanding of Me. Those who have come to know Me through Christ have a conception that is closer to the truth than those who know Me only through the laws of Moses. That God, whom the masses followed and obeyed out of fear of His justice, was later sought as Father and as Master when the seed of Christ's love sprouted in their hearts.

4. Truly, I tell you: I do not send you pain. Have you seen the love with which the gardener tends his garden? Well, to Me you are like an immeasurable garden, in which I regard you as fire lilies, roses, or white lilies. But when your calyxes close to the dew of My love, it is only natural that you feel weak when the storm winds lash you. Why, then, do you think that it is I who chastise you? It is a mistake to attribute the cause of your sufferings and bitterness *to Me*, for a father desires only the happiness of his children.

5. Once you realize your lack of harmony with creation and with My laws, you will regret having blamed Me for your misfortunes, and you will understand that it was *you* who created the pain.

6. In times past, when humanity had not yet come to know the true God, it saw a deity in every force of nature. When these forces were unleashed, people therefore said that it was the vengeance of their gods, without realizing that, because of their *sins*, they could not save themselves from the effects of the unleashed elements.

7. You still hold on to some of these beliefs; for when you see or hear of earthquakes, storms, or plagues— —that afflict peoples, cities, or nations, you exclaim, "It is God's punishment."

8. I have revealed to you in this age that man has power over the forces of nature—a power you had not discovered until now. I have taught you that whoever prays and lives in harmony with My laws can achieve obedience from the elemental forces and be heard by nature. Does this seem astonishing to you? Remember how Jesus, among

His parables, He also gave the example of how He subjected nature to His command. Do not forget: When the Master was sailing in a boat on the Sea of Galilee with His disciples, the sea suddenly began to foam. When He saw the fear in His apostles' hearts, He stretched out His hand and commanded the waves to be still, and they obeyed instantly, like obedient servants.

9. Truly, I tell you, there is still much you must study and ponder in those examples in order to understand My new teachings. It is enough for you to have faith in My words so that, in fulfilling My law during the difficult crises of your lives, you may bear witness to the power of faith.

10. How greatly your hearts rejoiced when, in one of these trials, you prayed and tangibly experienced My truth. Through faith, spiritualization, and humility, you will attain true prayer, which will prevent you from continuing to be victims of the earth's changing fortunes. For when you live in harmony with the laws that govern your life, everything around you will be at your service. Keep in mind My teachings, which I offer you with so much love through the human faculty of reason. When My ray descends upon the mind of the voice-bearer, it becomes the Word without thereby losing its divine meaning. This light, which I announced to you symbolically in the Second Era, is the beacon that will guide souls to the harbor of salvation. I have made My inspiration human so that, when you hear Me, you may understand the content of My revelations and the way to put My teachings into practice. Even if this connection I have had with you ends tomorrow, My light will continue to illuminate the spirit of humankind.

11. Just as the blood of the Son of God was shed for all in those days, so now it will be the light of My Spirit that descends upon all flesh and upon every spirit.

12. In the depths of every human being, the ringing of a bell is heard, which does not allow you to fall asleep. It is My voice calling you and inviting you to prayer, reflection, and contemplation. Some pause at this call and respond to it; others resist that voice by allowing the hard shell of their material nature to prevail. Thus, while some hasten to awaken to true life, others are sluggish.

13. How many of you who have experienced the grace of hearing My Word have said to Me in your hearts: "Lord, why have You delayed so long in returning to the world?"—To this I say to you: For Me, all this time has meant but a single moment. I can tell you that from the time I spoke My last word to you on Golgotha until the day I gave you My first teaching in this age, no time has passed for *Me*. The span of time between My

departure in that era and My arrival in this one was so brief that I compare it to the light of a flash of lightning that illuminates the east and fades in the west.

14. At times, people consider themselves so unworthy of Me that they cannot comprehend that I could love them so deeply; and once they have resigned themselves to living far from their Father, they shape their lives according to their own ideas, create their own laws, and establish their own religions. That is why their surprise is great when they experience My coming. Then they ask themselves: "Does our Father truly love us so much that He seeks a way to connect with us in this manner?"

15. My children, I can only tell you that I will not let what is mine perish—and you *are* mine. I loved you before you were, and I will love you forever.

16. If you have delayed your return to Me and have encountered many misfortunes along the way, this does not mean that My love has diminished because of your sins. In reality, My voice has always called you, through your conscience, to come to Me on the path of truth. I am the gate that remains open for all eternity, inviting you to enter My sanctuary, where your inheritance lies.

17. My teaching has instructed you to transform your transgressions into good deeds. Be assured that whoever takes up the cross of his Lord and follows Him will soon feel the elevation of his soul.

18. This is not the final teaching that illuminates the Third Age. The spiritual has no end; My Law now shines in every conscience like a divine sun. Stagnation or decline is unique to human beings, and it is always the result of vices, weaknesses, or the unbridled indulgence of the passions. If humanity had once built its life upon *spiritual* foundations and carried within itself the ideal of eternity that My teaching inspires in you, it would have found the path to progress and perfection, and it would never again stray from its path of development.

19. If I gave your spirit *a* seed to sow, it will have to return a hundred to Me. Have you not seen how seeds multiply on earth? Do as they do! I created only *one* seed of each kind, and behold how they have multiplied ceaselessly.

20. Beloved children, do you think it is necessary for Me to return to the world to shed My blood once more in order to make My love understandable to you? No, this proof is no longer necessary, for it is now enough to spend a few moments each day in prayer and meditation, and already My light penetrates your soul, refreshing it. This light will be that of the Master; it will be My voice, which will reveal to you many teachings

that you do not know but must know so that you may live in full awareness during the Third Era, the era of light and spiritualization.

21. In that Second Era, people sought Me more as a Healer than as a Master, for people have always believed that the pain of the body is greater than that of the soul. Jesus was willing and allowed the sick to turn to Him. He knew that this pain was the path that drew people toward the light of His Word.

22. When the blind regained their sight and the lepers were cleansed, when the lame rose from their beds and the possessed were freed from their (otherworldly) influences and their obsessions, they were living witnesses to the fact that Jesus was the Physician of physicians.

23. For a long time, people longed for Me because of this, even when I was no longer with them in the world. Yet when a doctor comes to your sickbed today and you place all your faith in him and entrust your life to his science, you forget that both of your lives depend on Me. At that moment, you forget to pray to your Father, to implore from Him enlightenment for the man of science and healing balm for your suffering. Instead of that sickroom being filled with light and permeated by strength and hope, it remains sad and gloomy due to a lack of spiritualization.

24. When will you seek Me again with the faith with which the sick of the Second Era approached Me? I must tell you that I thirst for your faith, and that if you place your trust in Me, you will earn the right to the great miracles I have in store for you.

25. I do not withhold My recognition from people of science, for I have entrusted them with the task they perform. But many of them have lacked prayer, love for their neighbor, and spiritual elevation to be true helpers of humanity.

26. I will speak to them as well, but My voice will mean judgment for them when they witness how My disciples heal *the* sick—those whom science could not cure—through spiritual means; and when people then heal one another through their spiritual gifts, the materialists will open their eyes in the face of this revelation and will say: “Truly, beyond our science there is a wisdom and a power that is greater than our own.”

27. To you, O people, I say that you must not forget this divine gift, for through it you will spread light in souls, bring comfort to the suffering, and convert many by delivering them from their sorrow.

28. Pain is a path that leads people to the source of health, which is Me. But always remember that I have given you a drop of My healing balm so that you may make use of it whenever someone knocks at your door.

Watch and pray, so that you may always be prepared to answer this call for help.

29. Disciples of the Third Era, truly, I tell you, since *you* have received My new revelations, you must interpret the content of the teachings of past eras truthfully and correctly.

30. Everything that has been revealed to you in them has a divine meaning, even if it may seem to you that on some occasions they speak of human life. Seek their spiritual content, and you will discover that they always point you toward the spiritual life.

31. Do not dwell too much on examining the letter of the text, which is superficial, for this can lead you into confusion. Delve into the meaning of the Word; there you will find the truth. Take care that your scrutiny remains simple, just as My Word is, and do not make difficult to understand what is clear, pure, and natural.

32. Prayer and spiritual contemplation are what are required for the study of the divine lessons. Truly, I tell you, whoever seeks My light in this way will soon find it. I have already shown you that wisdom is attained through prayer.

33. The disciple who explores My Word in this way and seeks counsel from his Master in this manner will always find the truth and never fall into confusion.

34. The day will come when your sensitivity to the spiritual will allow you to easily discover the spiritual meaning contained in every word that has come from Me.

35. “My Kingdom is not of this world,” I told you in the Second Era; that is why I speak to you of the *Spiritual* Kingdom. “I am the Way,” I also told you, thereby making it clear to you that I would prepare the way for you that leads you to dwell with Me in the Heavenly Home.

36. For human life, the Law that I gave you through Moses was sufficient; but in order to live eternal life, it was necessary for the “Word” of God to be with you, so that He might prepare the way for you to the true Paradise. But since there are ambushes, cliffs, and temptations on the path to the lofty abodes of light, perfection, and love, it was necessary for a star to appear on the traveler’s path—a beacon, a ray of light—that would illuminate his steps. This light is that of My Spirit, which has come to you to dispel doubt, ignorance, and uncertainty.

37. Behold how, from the times when you were governed by the natural law—that is, by the commandment of conscience—until this present time, when you receive spiritual light through inspiration, I have revealed to you, step by step and bit by bit, the path of the soul.

38. This inspiration is the fruit of a long path of development on which you cannot stand still, and which will give you the perfection necessary to reap the best fruits.

39. Today I say to you: Welcome, tireless travelers on the path to perfection. Come to Me, all of you who are hungry or thirsty in spirit, for everyone who knows how to receive this Word and draw its essence from it will find peace.

40. I bless the one who has set out on the path with a calm and steady step, for *he* will not stumble. I enlighten you so that you may conduct yourselves as good disciples of My teaching.

41. The time I have set for the end of this revelation in this era will be the end of 1950—the proper period for your preparation. For if My Word were taken from you *before* the day designated for its conclusion, many of you would grow weak, and others among you would return to your old customs. Your destiny has been planned with the highest perfection, and the trials you face are the reason for you to turn your soul upward and love Me. If you have had only satisfactions and an abundance of material goods in your lives, you have stagnated on the spiritual path and have distanced yourselves from Me; yet now I have entrusted you with a new opportunity to fulfill your mission. Do not forget, however, that your existence on earth is but a moment in the midst of eternity, and that if you let this moment go to waste, upon awakening in the hereafter you will recognize the stagnation and lack of light in your soul. It will be a painful awakening for the soul, as it becomes aware of its poverty and nakedness resulting from the failure to fulfill its mission and must shed tears over the lost time until it has been purified.

42. Yes, disciples, it will then have to undertake atonement to silence the reproach of conscience and make itself worthy to continue its development.

43. Always walk the path of the Law, and it will protect you.

44. How few are My disciples, and how numerous is humanity! Yet I strengthen those who have been able to take on this mission and this responsibility, for they are ready to set out to sow when I call upon them. Until then, they will possess the obedience of a servant and the fortitude of an apostle.

45. When My Word can no longer be heard as it is now, and when it can no longer warn you as the enemy approaches and the impure waters seek to cloud the crystal-clear spring that I have entrusted to you, you shall take refuge in prayer, and your conscience will then tell you what you must do. In the light of conscience, I am present and always will be.

46. You already know the taste of the fruit of this tree, and I warn you so that you will not be deceived by false prophets in the future.

But you must also stand up for your fellow human beings by teaching them to recognize the true meaning of *My* teaching. It is written that after *My* departure, false prophets will arise who will tell *My* people that they are *My* messengers and come in *My* name to continue the work I accomplished among you.

47. Woe to you if you bow down before false prophets and false masters, or if you add words devoid of spiritual substance to *My* teaching, for then there will be great confusion! Therefore, I tell you again and again: “Watch and pray.”

48. I have subjected humanity to two laws, and it is *My* will that you, *My* workers, fulfill both, so that you may accomplish perfect works in your lives through the union of spirit and matter. Into each of *My* laws I have placed *My* wisdom and perfection. Fulfill both, for they will lead you to Me. Do not strive to live on earth as if you were already in the spiritual realm, for you would fall into fanaticism, which is false spiritualization. This would cause your body to become ill and sink into the grave before its time, without your having completed your mission. Understand, then, that the spirit has been endowed with a higher intelligence to be the guide and master of the body.

49. Today you dwell in this valley of struggle and pain, where trials remind you at every moment that this abode is transient, but that you will possess tomorrow all that you have not attained in the present. The peace and joy that last only a moment in this world are everlasting in the Spiritual Homeland. Therefore, I invite you into the realm of eternal peace and endless contentment. Prepare yourselves for the great journey; I await you.

50. Learn to hear the voice of your conscience, and you will hear *My* voice speaking to your heart. This inner voice is that of your Father—always kind, encouraging, and convincing.

51. Today I have crossed paths with you, and you have received Me with joy in your souls. The encounter between the Master and the future disciples has been a happy one.

52. The sects are preparing themselves and speaking of *My* imminent coming. Yet—even when I draw near to them spiritually, they do not feel Me, because they lack sensitivity and because they do not believe in it. I tell *My* people that in this time, great men, scholars, and priests will recognize Me and sense Me in the form I have chosen to reveal *Myself* to the humanity of this era. I will choose from among them those who are to

serve Me; for after I have prepared them, I will send them out to preach about My revelations and teachings in this time.

53. I have called you to my table of love, where you have partaken of the divine food: the bread and wine of the Spirit. Oh, if only you would all understand the nature of the Spirit's hunger—with how much love you would seek out the hungry! These moments here are a time of remembrance for you, my new disciples. Not so for Me, who am the eternal Presence. My Passion and My sacrificial death continue in secret; My (shed) blood is still fresh. But you, who are temporarily on earth and are like atoms in eternity, remember and relive—as something distant—the Passion that the Master bequeathed to you as the greatest testament of love. Listen to Me and learn; in this way, you will come to love My teaching, serve your brothers and sisters, and perfect yourselves spiritually. If you aspire to be masters among humanity, you need only emulate Jesus. By listening to Me, you will no longer be ignorant children who ask about everything because they know nothing, and you will become disciples who will feel inspired by My Spirit when they open their lips to speak of My teaching. In response to people's questions, your words will then be the light that kindles a torch of faith in every heart.

54. I am the Way, the Truth, and the Life, and that is why I come to you and pour My love into the cup on this table, so that you may drink from it until your thirst is quenched. I do not come to save just a few, but every soul in need of light. Nevertheless, I prepare only a few, so that they may then save others, and those, in turn, may save still others.

55. The nations are sorrowful, oppressed, and sick. They no longer expect science or human power to provide a solution to their hardships and bitterness. People are beginning to believe that only a miracle can save them. Many of them know that the prophets of the First Era foretold My new coming; many of them know that everything currently happening in the world corresponds to the signs that were foretold for the time of My coming and My presence among you. Soon everyone will know that the Third Age has come and that I have revealed Myself in accordance with what was foretold; that I came "on the cloud"—that is, in the Spirit—to send My Word as a ray of light to the minds of My chosen ones. But through , through whom is humanity to receive the Good News and all the testimonies that I have spoken and done among you? Through whom is this to happen, if not through those who have listened to Me?

56. Here is the table; sit down at it, lift up your souls, and feel My presence. Feel it not only with the spirit but also with the soul, as you truly become spiritual and tremble in contact with My light.

57. As you rise inwardly, linger for a few moments in the Spiritual World, so that I may receive you at this hour on behalf of humanity and bless within you the nations, comforting the mourners, the sick, and those who suffer in solitude. Consider that there are now more widows and orphans in your world than ever before.

58. In you who pray here, I receive all races, all peoples, religions, and sects, for you have drunk the wine of eternal life. I pour out the power of My love upon every spirit, so that not one of My children may suffer hunger or thirst for justice in these moments.

59. In the face of the world's sin, it is necessary for the light of My Spirit to reach you. Just as you once caused blood, sweat, and tears to flow from My body, so now you will cause the Master to pour Himself out as light upon the pain, corruption, and darkness of humanity.

60. Great are the suffering and sin that cover the nations like a mourning cloak. Yet today, since you cannot see Me weeping or bleeding, you will feel upon your spirit the inexhaustible stream of My forgiveness, My love, and My light.

61. This is My new blood, which I pour out upon humanity today. In these moments, your spirit is refreshed in the realms to which it has been able to ascend in this communion with Me. But do not forget that it was Elijah, the spiritual shepherd, who prepared you and led you to Me so that you might receive the Word of your Master and, at the same time, the tender caress of Mary, your Heavenly Mother, whose Spirit is always present in Me.

62. I wish to leave peace in your hearts, for moments of sorrow and fear will follow. Prepare yourselves, for you do not know what the future holds for you.

63. Remember that I have told you that false prophets and false spiritualists will appear. Keep in mind that I have always warned you of these trials and told you that My revelation, which I began through the medium of Damiana Oviedo, will continue until 1950, and that after that year I will no longer reveal Myself in this form. I have told you many times that after that time I will pour out My Spirit through your spiritual gifts; however, once the period established by My will has passed, you will wish that the word of the voice-bearer should not cease in some congregations, while in others these revelations should no longer occur — then woe to those who desecrate My commandments and intend to set themselves above My will!

64. I do not want *you* to be held responsible for such grave transgressions. But so that you do not fall into temptation, you must work

for your unity, so that when the last day of My revelation comes, you may all hear that the Master's farewell through the Voice-Bearer is final, and that it applies not only to *a single* place of worship or to a single congregation, but to the *entire* people.

65. Prepare yourselves, for I will issue a call to the clergy of religious communities, to officials, and to rulers, so that they may hear My final words. I tell you once again, prepare yourselves so that during this time a *great* multitude may bear witness to My farewell. I will pour out strength upon your spirit so that you do not feel My "absence," for in reality I will not be absent. Since *I* have come to you by the way of the *Spirit*, *you* must come to Me by the same way.

66. The task of the voice-bearer will end on the day I have appointed; but his mind will remain open to inspiration and to all spiritual gifts, just as that of the "worker" or the leader and all those who fulfill My law of love. I have yet to tell you that the gift of the Word will also manifest among you, and you will be able to speak of My work to people who speak other languages. All of you who hear Me on this day, I will hold you accountable for My Word, for you are the people whom I found having strayed from the path, but who found the right path again in My Word. Those who arrived poor and weeping now know peace.

67. Among you are those who came as outcasts and who now sit at My table. Among the crowd are those who were blind and today see the light; there are also those who were mute to the Word of love and mercy and who today, already converted, are My servants; there are those who were deaf, who did not hear the voice of conscience, but who have regained that ability and heard the voice of the Supreme Judge, and who have learned to hear the cries of those who suffer. Among these multitudes I discover the adulterous woman and also the repentant sinner, both accused and stigmatized by those who often sin more than they do. Yet *I* forgive them and tell them that they must sin no more.

68. O people, if only you knew how to keep all My words in your hearts—how rich you would be in spiritual treasures, how strong and enlightened! But your memory and your heart are weak. Let My Word and its spiritual essence—which are the symbol of My Body and My Blood, and which are the emblem of the bread and wine that I offered to My disciples at the Last Supper—penetrate your spirit during this afternoon's hour of remembrance.

69. Eat the bread of life; eat on behalf of all humanity in this time of pain, atonement, and purification. As you partake of this food, remember that at this very hour millions of human beings are drinking from a very

bitter cup, and that many of your brothers, instead of drinking the wine of My love, are shedding the blood of their neighbors on the battlefields of war.

70. You are seated at My table, and I do not want any of you to feel remorse, to feel unworthy to be here, or to feel the urge to leave your seat and withdraw from this gathering.

71. It is true that at that time there was one among my disciples who conspired against his Master and who, upon hearing my final instructions and the last words of my Testament of Love, could not remain in my presence and withdrew from the Last Supper. The reason was that he already carried in his pouch the coins for which he had betrayed his Master. The other disciples did not know this, but Jesus knew it. He let him do as he wished so that what was written might be fulfilled in this way. The Eternal One made use of the unfaithfulness of one heart so that everything prophesied about His Son might be fulfilled.

72. Pray, disciples of the Third Era, that no traitor may arise among you who exchanges My truth for the vanities of the world and, like Judas, hypocritically says, "Master, is it I?"

My peace be with you!

Instruction 113

1. Beloved people of Israel, disciples, students, and those who have come last: The works of your soul, carried out through the physical body, are judged by the only Being who can truly judge you. You have been observed by the only gaze that can penetrate your thoughts, and your soul has trembled at this judgment. It is not the flesh that becomes aware of the magnitude of its transgressions, but the soul, and it is the soul that has not dared to gaze upon the divine countenance. Yet you have bowed your heads to hear the voice of the Judge, O beloved disciples. I send you my blessing, my love, and my forgiveness as a Father.

2. When will the Judge's voice have nothing more to reproach you for, and will He see only that your tears, like dew, purify your soul and your heart?

3. I am with you; once again I have come onto the path of your spirit as Master, as Father, as Friend, and as companion on the journey. I have entered the innermost depths of your hearts, and here I am once more among you to teach you and to give you the heavenly counsel that shows you the path upon which My grace abides and from which you must not stray.

4. Elijah, with his shepherd's voice—known to all his sheep—gathers and protects you in the sheepfold. The secret chamber of My heart has opened to both incarnate and non-incarnate souls; My grace and My mercy pour out into the universe, in spirit and in truth. — The Father's love is eternal. Yet in the face of the revelation of My divine love—which of you have devoted yourselves to spiritual contemplation and have renewed yourselves to attain spiritualization? Who is that disciple who has already understood and put into practice My teaching?

5. In the Second Era, I spoke to great multitudes and was understood by many; and if *you* now understand Me in the Third Era and put into practice the teachings I remind you of, you are blessed; for in the present time, you will take a step forward on the path to spiritualization.

6. Throughout your entire existence, you will relive My own path of suffering, for even in the Second Era I showed you how to be born and live in humble circumstances. I taught you to live in such a way that you “give to God what is God's, and to the world what is the world's.” I taught you that when the moment comes to fulfill the Father's will, one must leave behind — what belongs to the world in order to set out on the path to the Promised Land, to the Kingdom of Heaven. I showed you the narrow path of sacrifice, love, forgiveness, and mercy, constantly moving forward and upward until one reaches the Cross of Sacrifice.

7. In this time, you take Me as your example in My Passion of that Second Era, for you were born into humble circumstances and have experienced pain, setbacks, thorns, and insults during your human life, and have shed tears out of love for My work.

8. In the Second Era, although the Divine Master was pure in soul and body, He was baptized by John in the waters of the Jordan to give you a proof of obedience and humility. Yet if He who was without blemish did not reject the symbol of purification—how can sinners in this Third Era call themselves pure before men?

9. After I had withdrawn into the desert to meditate and thus show you how to enter into communion with the Creator, I contemplated from the silence of the desert the work that awaited Me, in order to make it clear to you that when you set out to carry out the work I have entrusted to you, you must first purify yourselves. Therefore, afterward, in the stillness of your being, seek direct communion with your Father, and thus equipped—pure, strengthened, and determined—set out unwaveringly to fulfill your difficult mission.

10. In the Second Era, I preached for only three years among the multitudes who listened to Me and followed Me. The great wealth of love, wisdom, justice, and law that was in My Spirit was expressed not only in My words but also in My deeds, in My gaze, in the healing power I poured into the sick, in the forgiveness which renewed the stubborn sinners, in My voice, which raised the dead, and in My word, which cleansed impure souls and restored to them the light they had lost. The time had come—and was foretold—when I had to enter the city of Jerusalem, where the Pharisees and the powerful priests of that time were merely waiting for the opportunity to kill Jesus. My works remained in imperishable memory for all humanity: the day of my triumphal entry into Jerusalem, the Last Supper, my arrest, the night of agony, the painful journey, and finally the crucifixion.

11. In those days, people saw only the man who taught you, who wept and suffered for His disciples and the crowds. Today you have a deeper understanding and see the profound significance of that work, and you weep not only because of Jesus' human suffering, nor are you moved merely by the blood that flowed from His body; rather, through study and spiritual elevation, you come to understand that within and around that man was the Divine Spirit, who, with His light, taught people to fulfill the task that is to purify them of all their transgressions. It was a God who wept and bled through a body because of the darkness and ignorance that shrouded humanity—a God who became human to dwell among people,

to teach them the true path and love for one another—a God who took on human form to feel human pain and to be close to them.

12. Those times have passed, yet humanity has not forgotten Me. People carry My name engraved in their consciences. Yet they have strayed from the true path, and today they are content merely to know My name, to remember it, and to defile My teaching. For humanity has shrouded My teachings in rites, ceremonies, customs, and festivals, and is content with that. They no longer loved their own brother, no longer felt the pain of their neighbor, filled their hearts with selfishness, made themselves lords, and forgot that his Master shed His Blood and transformed it into healing power, into grace, into salvation, and into life for humanity, and that everyone who loves Me and follows Me can do what I did: renew and save through the Word, raise the dead to life, and heal all illnesses through spiritual caress.

13. After My departure in the Second Era, My apostles continued My work, and those who followed My apostles carried on their work. They were the new workers, the cultivators of that field which had been prepared by the Lord, made fertile with His blood, His tears, and His Word, cultivated through the work of the Twelve Apostles and also by those who followed them. Yet, over time and from generation to generation, people defiled or distorted My work and My teaching.

14. Who told man that he might create an image of Me? Who told him that he should depict Me hanging on the cross? Who told him that he might reproduce the likeness of Mary, the form of the angels, or the face of the Father?

15. Oh, you people of little faith, who had to symbolize the spiritual in order to sense My presence!

16. The image of the Father was Jesus; the image of the Master was His disciples. I said in the Second Era: “Whoever knows the Son knows the Father.” This means that Christ, who spoke through Jesus, was the Father Himself. Only the Father could create His own image.

17. After My death as a human being, I revealed Myself, full of life, to My apostles so that they might recognize that I was life and eternity, and that I am present among you, whether *in* a material body or outside of it. Not all people understood this, and therefore they fell into idolatry and fanaticism.

18. Some asked Me, “Lord, have we perhaps fallen into a new form of fanaticism or idolatry?” Yet the Master tells you: You are not entirely pure; you have not prepared yourselves with the full spiritualization that the Master is currently teaching you, but little by little you will attain it. In this

Third Era, I have prepared prophets so that they may see with the Spirit and bear witness to the people.

19. Hear My voice through your conscience; recognize that you are My chosen people, that you must set an example and be the clear mirror in which people can see themselves. Later, when you all form a single body and a single will, you will be the model for the (Christian) teachings and religious communities, and you will have the right to speak of love and peace and to tell others that they should love one another, because *you* set an example for them. You will teach others about renewal because *you* have first renewed yourselves and understood my teaching.

20. As long as you do not become spiritual—how will you be able to set out to overthrow the false gods? Only when you are spiritualized will you be able to go out into the world and bring an end to hatred, foolish striving for power, false grandeur, and evil sciences. Only in this way, as those who are equipped, will you be able to halt the spread of corruption. In what way? With love, which is spiritualization. Then you will be an open book.

You must not tell anyone that you are Masters, nor that you are My disciples. Without boasting, you must set out on your journey, and I will lead the multitudes to you. I will prepare the lands and smooth the paths; I will enable you to communicate with your brothers who speak other languages. Not all of you will cross the seas. Those who must set out for distant or nearby regions have been chosen by Me for this purpose; but they will all set out like a flock of doves. My emissaries will be messengers of peace in every corner of the earth.

21. Yes, people, this is the task that awaits you. Today I speak to you with greater clarity through My spokespeople. In the Second Era, I spoke to My disciples and to large crowds in symbols and parables.

22. *People* did not understand Me, yet their *spirit* penetrated the meaning of those words. My disciples asked one another, “What did the Master mean by these words?” Yet none of them succeeded in understanding My entire teaching; nevertheless, it remained within them until the time would come when it would be comprehended with full clarity.

23. In this Third Era, My Word—which was given through the human faculty of reason—has been clearer and more comprehensible to your understanding because you have evolved. How could I expect you to evolve and perfect yourselves if I had first deprived you of your spiritual gifts?

24. If there are human beings who have lost the meaning of true life along their path and have thereby turned into parasitic plants, I let the sap of eternal life flow into them so that they may once again become fruitful plants.

25. People, make use of My teachings, for many of My words are not recorded by the “golden pens,” and many of the written records will be kept hidden by selfish and ignorant hearts.

26. Remember that soon you will no longer hear Me in this form, and that you must then be prepared to receive My revelations and instructions through inspiration.

27. Woe to those who presume to distort My intentions, for when the hour of harvest comes, My justice-loving sickle will treat them as poisonous plants or weeds!

28. Understand that I have come to teach you to share in the pain of your fellow human beings, so that you may set out to sow peace and pour out My healing balm upon every suffering.

29. Behold war, as it covers the peoples and nations through which it passes with mourning, like a black cloak. The seas, the mountains, and the valleys have been transformed into places of blood and death. Yet *you* must not lose faith; no matter how great the confusion that reigns in the world—do not doubt your strength to withstand these trials. For then the spiritual elevation and the way of praying that I have taught you will help your brothers and sisters find the path to the true light.

30. Do you see those people who live only to satisfy an insatiable hunger for power, trampling on the lives of their neighbors in the process, without respecting the rights that I, their Creator, have granted them? Do you recognize how their deeds speak only of envy, hatred, and greed? Therefore, you must pray for them even more than for others who are not in such need of the Light. Forgive these people for all the pain they cause you, and help them, with your pure thoughts, to come to their senses. Do not make the fog that surrounds them any thicker; for when they must one day answer for their deeds, I will also hold accountable those who, instead of praying for them, sent them only darkness with their evil thoughts.

31. Does it seem impossible to you that these people will one day hear the voice of their conscience? I tell you, the hour will soon come when they will knock at My door and say to Me, “Lord, open to us, for there is no kingdom but Yours.”

32. In human life, evil has always suppressed good. But I tell you once again that evil will not prevail, but that My law of love and justice will govern humanity.

33. Hear My word, O disciples, for the day will come when you will no longer be able to hear it, and it is necessary that you keep its meaning in your hearts. I alone can quench your thirst for justice in this age of selfishness and lies. Drink this crystal-clear water, for I tell you once again in truth: “Whoever drinks of this water will never thirst again.”

34. When you consider that I give My divine Word through these uneducated minds, and that thousands of hearts find salvation and comfort in it, you bow before this miracle.

35. Truly, I tell you: Just as Moses, by striking the rock in the desert with his staff, caused water to gush forth from it, quenching the thirst of the multitude, so in this age I have touched these minds and hearts of stone with My justice—which is love and power—and caused the water of eternal life to gush forth from them.

36. My Word is the path; walk in it, and by the light of My love you will recognize the way. I am the Guide who directs your steps. My voice, which is within your spirit, encourages and guides you, and My miracles kindle your faith.

37. Throughout all ages, My Law has been the voice that has led the peoples to the light. The men whom I have sent to lead the multitudes have been examples of faith, loyalty, and steadfastness, constantly showing humanity the true path.

38. Devote yourselves with love to the study of My teaching, for you are gradually approaching the time when you will have no other guide than your conscience, nor any other shepherd than My Spirit.

39. Until you achieve complete readiness, you will need someone to help you move forward and guide your steps onto the right path. Therefore, I choose some of My children from among you to serve as leaders of congregations or larger groups. How difficult is this task, and how grave is the responsibility!

Blessed are those who, with zeal, obedience, and concern, guide their brothers and sisters along My path, for then their cup will be less bitter when the members of the congregation weigh them down like a heavy cross. I will stand by them when they are on the verge of collapsing under the burden of their responsibilities, and I will never let them fall.

40. Blessed also are the brothers and sisters in the faith who obediently follow in the footsteps of those who “watch” and suffer, so that they may not stray a single step from the path of fulfilling their duties.

41. Unite in truth, and you will clearly hear the voice of the Divine Shepherd, who guides you step by step toward the Heavenly Fold.

42. Everything was prepared so that you might hear Me in the Third Era through human reason. Those who have heard Me in this way were already predestined for it.

43. Not all have awaited Me, and even fewer in the form in which I have revealed Myself; for My Word has been concealed from you, and you have forgotten My promise to return. Yet I, for whom time does not pass, have fulfilled My promise to you. Now My Word announces to you a new era of revelations that will free you from all forms of enslavement. No more chains, no more bondage, humanity!

44. In the First Era, *one* man was enough for Me to lead you into the Promised Land. In the Second Era, *twelve* disciples were prepared to spread My teaching and to instruct people in the right path. Now I will prepare a great people of faith, clothed in My grace and endowed with My Word, so that they may bring to the nations and countries of the world the bread of eternal life, which nourishes those who are spiritually needy and those who hunger for justice.

45. I place in your hearts the bread of love and truth, which you are to share with people; for although they may appear strong, behind their festive robes, their splendor, and their power, they have a weak, sick, and weary soul.

46. Behold, here I am among you; I have fulfilled My promise. I come as God, as Father, as Master, and as Friend.

47. Upon hearing the news of My arrival, many have turned to the (holy) books and historical records to find confirmation of My new coming, and everything has told them that My presence is true. Does it seem strange to you that I have now come in the Spirit? Understand that the time is no longer right for "The Word" to become flesh to dwell among you. That teaching of love belongs to the past. Today you live in the age of the Holy Spirit.

48. This is a time of spiritual elevation, in which, if you wish to see or feel Me, you must prepare your souls; for you must not ask anyone whether it is true that I am among you. Do you not possess a spirit, or any sensitivity? Do you not have a heart and senses? So whom do you intend to ask whether My manifestation among you is a fact? Do not set out to question the scholars about this, for *they* know nothing of Me. Remember: While the powerful of the Second Era were surprised by My presence, and while the scribes were thrown into confusion and the priests condemned

Me, the humble and simple-hearted hear the sound of My Word in the depths of their hearts.

To those who hear Me now and who are unable to comprehend My presence in this manifestation, I say that if, despite their doubts and their stubbornness, they wish to know whether it is I / who speak, they should put My teaching to the test by putting it into practice: that they may fathom My Word, that they may purify their hearts and minds, that they seek out their enemy to forgive him, that they wash the sores of the lepers, that they comfort those who mourn —then they will know within themselves whether it was I, Christ, who spoke through these human lips.

49. It will be your conscience that tells you whether this word is from God or from man.

50. When I speak through the human mind, I am not hidden; on the contrary, I reveal Myself through it.

51. At that time I told you: “A tree is known by its fruit.” Recognize the fruits that My teaching bestows: the sick whom science has given up are healed, the depraved repent, the vice-ridden are renewed, the doubters become fervent believers, and the materialists become spiritual. Whoever does not see these miracles does so because they are determined to remain blind.

52. Humanity tends to many kinds of “trees”; the hunger and misery of people lead them to seek shade and fruit from these trees, which offer them salvation, justice, or peace. These trees are the teachings of people who are often inspired by hatred, selfishness, the pursuit of power, and megalomania. Their fruits are death, blood, destruction, and the desecration of what is most sacred in human life—which is the freedom of faith, thought, and speech—in short: depriving them of the freedom of the spirit.

53. It is the dark forces that are rising up to fight against the light.

54. I warned you when I announced that a time would come in which wars of ideas, doctrines, and fratricide would break out, spreading from nation to nation and leaving a trail of hunger and suffering among humanity. And that this would be the time of my coming “on the cloud” —that is, spiritually.

55. A moment before I died on the cross, I spoke with the lips of Jesus: “It is finished.” These were my last words as *a human being*, for *spiritually* my voice has *never* fallen silent, since my “Word” has been singing a concert of love with all beings from the moment of their creation.

56. At present, I speak to you through a human voice; after 1950, I will converse with you from spirit to spirit and bring great miracles and

revelations to your attention. But I will *always* speak, for I am the “Eternal Word.”

57. *You* must be ready to teach your brothers and sisters what you have learned from Me, and there will be no question, however profound, that you will *not* answer correctly—provided that you are humble, so that you do not forfeit My grace.

58. Love; speak when you must—be silent when it is appropriate; tell no one that you are My chosen ones. Avoid flattery, and do not publicize the good deeds you perform. Work in silence, and in doing so, bear witness to the truth of My teaching through your works of love.

59. To love is your destiny. Love, for in this way you will wash away your blemishes, both from your present life and from past lives.

60. Do not say that I am the God of poverty or sadness, simply because you consider that Jesus was always followed by crowds of the sick and the afflicted. I seek out the sick, the grieving, and the poor, but I do so to fill them with joy, health, and hope, for I am the God of joy, of life, of peace, and of light.

61. If anyone has told you that there are sins I will not forgive, he has not told you the truth. For great transgressions there are great purifications, and with sincere repentance there is My boundless forgiveness. I tell you once again that you will *all* come to Me.

62. In this age, My covenant with you will not be sealed with blood, as it was in Egypt when My people marked the doors of their houses with the blood of a firstborn lamb, or as Jesus, the Lamb of God, did later in the Second Age when He sealed a spiritual covenant between the Master and His disciples with His blood.

63. Now I want you to set out in love, guided by the light of conscience and the ideal of spiritualization, so that the blood of an innocent one may not seal this covenant. Let it be the light *of My Spirit* and *your light* that unite in a single bright radiance, in a single ray of light.

64. The path that Moses showed the multitudes through the sea and the desert to lead them to the gates of the Promised Land is a symbol of the instruction that preceded the teachings I have revealed to you through Jesus—lessons that began in the manger of Bethlehem and ended on Golgotha.

65. In this time, *you* must set out and teach My teachings; in doing so, you must empathize with the hearts of your fellow human beings with the utmost respect, for the human heart is *My temple*. If, upon entering, you find an unlit lamp or a withered flower there, then light the lamp and water the flower, so that the light and the fragrance of the Spirit may once

again be present in that sanctuary. But do not expect to reap the fruit immediately. When you sow a seed in the soil—does it sprout instantly, or does it bear fruit right away? Why, then, do you expect to reap a harvest from the human heart—which is harder than the soil—on the very same day that you have sown?

66. You should also know that just as there are differences in the physical soil, so too are there differences among people. Often you will sow, and just when you have lost all hope that your seed will sprout, you will be surprised to see it sprout, grow, and bear fruit. On other occasions, you will believe you have sown in fertile fields, yet you will not see the seed sprout. If you encounter soil so hard that it resists your efforts, leave it to Me, and I, the Divine Farmer, will make it fertile.

67. I speak to you in parables so that you may keep My teachings in your memory. I do not want you to feel like orphans without an inheritance after 1950. When My voice falls silent then, many will continue to long for Me. Yet My voice will no longer be heard in this form. — There will be a moment of weakness for the people, during which men and women will be unsettled. When their confusion reaches its peak, I will make My presence felt in all its glory. Then everyone who is prepared will open their eyes and recognize the truth of My teaching. These will be the ones who will see Me and bear witness to My presence among you.

68. I am preparing you for these times; for when you no longer hear My Word, temptations will assail your hearts and seek to exploit your weakness to lead you down many different paths. You must then draw upon your memory in your search for My Word and hold fast to the books that are currently being written, so that you may find there the courage your soul lacks. Then you will understand that you are living in a time of purification.

69. You are still weak, but you will be strong again. For at that time there will be rulers who tremble before the authority of my people. When will these events take place? — When this people deepens its spiritual life and the development of its spiritual gifts reaches a high level. Then rumors about your authority will spread. These rumors will travel from nation to nation, and this will be when that new Pharaoh appears, who will attempt to enslave you but will not succeed; for this will be the time of the spirit's freedom on earth. My people will traverse the wilderness of slander and injustice; yet it will not bow to suffering and will press on step by step, carrying within the treasure chest of its spirit the teachings of the one Book revealed to humanity across three ages—the light of the three Testaments, which are the Law, the Love, and the Wisdom of God.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 114

1. Whenever this doubting, unbelieving, and materialistic humanity encounters a divine revelation or what it calls a miracle, it immediately seeks reasons or evidence to demonstrate that there is no supernatural work, nor has such a miracle ever occurred.

When a person appears who displays an extraordinary spiritual ability, he is met with mockery, doubt, or indifference, all intended to silence his voice. And when nature, as an instrument of My Divinity, directs its voice of justice and its warnings to humanity, people attribute it all to chance. But never has humanity been so insensitive, deaf, and blind to all that is divine, spiritual, and eternal as in these times.

2. Millions of people call themselves Christians, yet the majority do not know the teachings of Christ. Although they claim to love all the works I performed as a human being, their way of believing, thinking, and viewing things proves that they do not know the essence of My teachings.

3. I taught you about the life of the soul and revealed to you the abilities that lie within it; that is why I came into the world.

4. I healed the sick without any medicine, spoke with the spirits, freed the possessed from foreign and supernatural influences, communed with nature, transformed Myself as a human into a spiritual being and, as a spiritual being, back into a human, and each of these works always had the goal of showing you the path to the development of the soul.

5. People have concealed the true spiritual essence of My teaching in order to present to you, instead, a Christ who is not even a likeness of the One who died to give you life.

6. Today you are experiencing the result of your estrangement from the Master who taught you. You are surrounded by pain, weighed down by your wretchedness, and tormented by ignorance. Yet the time has come when the abilities and gifts slumbering within humanity are awakening and, like heralds, proclaiming that a new era has dawned.

7. Religious communities, science, and the human judicial system will seek to prevent the advance of what they regard as a foreign and harmful influence. Yet there will be no power capable of halting the awakening and progress of the soul.

8. The day of liberation is near.

9. Even in this age I have had My prophets, just as I had them in times past. Every messenger has been a prophet, for through his mouth I have spoken to you of what is to come.

10. My Word in this Third Era, collected in writings, contains many prophecies for the humanity of tomorrow. I have foretold to you what will

happen when many years have passed, and I have spoken to you of trials that will occur in other ages. To prove to you the truth of My prophecies, I have given you some that you have already seen come to pass. Therefore, there are hearts among this people with unshakable faith who have experienced the fulfillment of My Word with wonder and great joy.

11. It is not only the one who speaks on My behalf during My manifestation who is a prophet in this time. When this people lifts up its soul, when it listens to Me, it has felt the awakening of its dormant spiritual gifts and has become a prophet. Some see, others hear, and still others sense.

12. The Master tells you: Prepare yourselves, develop your spiritual gifts, for they are to guide you on the path of light, so that your deeds, words, and thoughts may always carry within them the essence that springs from the truth.

13. History has preserved the names of the prophets of antiquity, many of whom foretold the time you are currently experiencing. From Joel to John, they have proclaimed the history of humanity in advance for you.

14. Those names will be remembered again when the peoples gradually awaken to the truth that those whom I sent had already revealed to you.

15. Today I tell you that the prophecies of My new teachings will be united with the prophecies of earlier times, for they all speak to you as a single revelation.

16. Blessed are the children of this age who, in their faith, their zeal, and their love for the Father, resemble those earlier prophets; for through their mouths My Spirit will speak to the people of this age and of ages to come.

17. Do not be disheartened when I tell you that *your* names will not go down in history. If you are already humble, you will know how to practice mercy with your right hand and take care that your left hand does not know it.

18. Pray, O people; let yourselves be enlightened by the light of My Word, so that the light of your conscience may guide you in all your ways.

19. Today I have called you heirs to My glory, for you are destined to possess My Kingdom.

20. When you emerged from Me, you were endowed with all the necessary qualities to traverse the long path of life and return to the starting point. None of these gifts were acquired along the way; the soul possessed them all from its very origin. Conscience is innate to the soul; it is light. It ceaselessly advises the soul to earn merits to help it return to the Father.

21. At times the soul strays from the path, but then finds it again; for a short while it moves forward swiftly, then lingers once more. The reason for this is that there is no longer journey and no path with more trials than that of the soul's development.

22. How much harm have those brought upon themselves who believe that they can attain the spiritual kingdom of heaven at the moment of death! In this life, these souls are unable to see beyond what they have created in their imagination.

23. When Dimas, who recognized Jesus' power, confessed his faith in Christ's divinity from his cross and humbly asked Him to remember a sinner, He promised to bring him to Paradise that very same day, for He saw how this man, in that very moment, attained purification through repentance, faith, and pain.

24. The Master wished to make it clear to you that when the soul purifies itself, it ascends to regions of peace and light, from where it can fulfill the mission of loving its brothers and sisters, inspired by the Father's love, which is the only spiritual ladder that exists for reaching the perfect Kingdom.

25. You all have the right to possess My Kingdom; you are all destined to come to Me—even the greatest sinners and the most imperfect—as soon as, like Dimas, you have attained that world of peace through your love and faith, through your humility and hope. From there, you will begin to offer to your God those works that are the perfect tribute of the Spirit to the Father, who created you with so much love and destined you to live with Him in perfection.

26. I have disinherited no one; within all are the gifts that will one day make them regret having sinned, having hurt Me, and later these will inspire them to the greatest works.

27. Once again I reveal Myself among you. Every soul is a temple of the Lord; every mind is a dwelling place of the Most High; every heart is the sanctuary of the Divine Shepherd who leads His sheep to eternal life. The Lord visits souls with His justice and purifies their thoughts with His light.

28. Truly, I tell you, I am not a visitor, but I am the eternal inhabitant of your soul; I am the light and the present life within you. Who could extinguish My light in your soul? Let this shining star, then, reveal itself on your path.

29. Oh, if only people would follow My will by taking Jesus as their example—He who on earth did only the will of His Heavenly Father—how great and beautiful would be the expressions of your soul in deeds, words, or thoughts!

30. I am preparing My dwelling place within people—both in those who love Me and in those who do not know Me—so that My light may reign in your souls. Recognize My light, which has become revelation and teaching. It is the message of the promised Comforter—the One of whom I told you would come. The One long awaited is now here; He is only waiting for the slumbering hearts of people to awaken so that He may shine within them like the light of a new dawn. Then you will realize that, despite the time that has passed, the truth remains the same, for it is unchanging. The truth is God, and you can find proof of this in nature, one of the many manifestations of your Creator. And just as I reveal Myself through nature, so too do I wish to reveal Myself within you.

31. Humanity, awaken! Ponder the Word of the One who was to come and who is now among you! He who nourishes souls is now here. He who illuminates the path of your development is currently sending His light from on high, using the human mind to translate divine inspirations into words—words that reach the sorrowful heart, the confused soul, the sick, and the hungry. Whoever receives this light upon their soul sees their strength increased. My divine power moves the universe and comes to you as a caress. Each of these messages is a thought from your Lord.

32. People, I will save you and enable you to become perfect messengers who better express My will. O disciples who hear Me in these moments—if you cannot understand everything, at least feel this love, this radiance of life that reaches you. My light will save you in this time.

33. What greatness could the human possess without the Divine? It is My Light that beautifies all that exists. Let it shine forth in your being and in your works, and you will feel the bliss of living in My footsteps.

34. Recognize that although I am “the Word,” I am not merely a word but also action. I gave you proof of this when I became human long ago to live among you and be an example to you. I truly became human, yet that body, as it developed, did not commit the slightest sin and had not the slightest blemish. It was a true temple from whose innermost being the Word of God emanated. He who lifted up the humble and healed the sick with *a single* word—He who blessed the children and sat at the table of the poor—is the One who is now coming; He is the same “Word.” It is the Light of Truth that you saw appear in the East and whose radiant splendor now illuminates the West.

Today I do not appear incarnated in a human being; I reveal Myself through people whom I have prepared, who were born to fulfill this task. Truly, I tell you, those through whom I have given you My Word, I

prepared them for this even before they came to earth. Afterward, I have guided them from their birth, and now that I am making use of them, I continue to train them.

35. I would like to speak to you about many spiritual topics, but you are not yet able to understand them. If I were to reveal to you the kinds of abodes to which you have already descended on Earth, you would not be able to comprehend how you have lived in such places.

Today you may deny that you know the spiritual spheres, because as long as your soul is incarnated, its past is inaccessible to it, so that it may not become conceited or depressed, nor despair in the face of its new existence, in which it must start anew as if in a new life. Even if you wanted to, you could not remember; I allow you only to retain a glimmer or an intuition of what I reveal to you, so that you may persevere in the struggle of life and willingly endure the trials.

36. You may doubt everything I tell you, yet that spiritual realm was truly your home as long as you were spirits. You were inhabitants of that place where you knew no suffering, where you felt the glory of the Father within your being, for there was no blemish in it. Yet you had no merits, and so it was necessary for you to leave that heaven and descend to the world, so that your soul might regain that realm through its own efforts. But you sank morally lower and lower, until you felt very far removed from the Divine and the Spiritual, your origin.

37. My—the Master’s—voice has always spoken to you to teach you; you have recognized it by its loving nature. But when you clung to your mistakes, pain, as an unrelenting teacher, made you aware of your disobedience. A thorn today and another tomorrow—thus, little by little, a wreath of painful experience has formed upon your brow. Why do you not learn love from Me and allow yourselves to be guided by My teaching, which harms no one but rather makes your hearts kind when it tells you, “Love one another”? Whoever loves their fellow human beings loves the Father in them.

38. I loved you before you existed; I cherished you within Myself, and when you were born, I let you feel My divine tenderness. If *you* love your Father in this way, you must love your older *and* younger siblings, knowing that every human being who exists is here because God willed it, and that every creature is the (visible) form of a divine thought. Remember, too, that you are not only brothers and sisters to human beings; there are many creatures who, though without a spirit, are your brothers and sisters—and while you may call them “lesser,” they nonetheless share the

same Father who created you. Recognize your place in the midst of life, so that you may fulfill your mission as you should.

39. When the light of My teaching is truly accepted by your soul, you will long for Heaven far more than you now long for the goods of the earth. Whoever longs for the virtues of Heaven in order to achieve the ascent of his soul feels an inner flame that enlightens him and hears within himself a hymn of love for his Father. It is this light that allows you to sense the presence of the One who dwells within you and who shows you the shortest path leading to the Promised Land, thereby removing you from those paths on which people throughout the ages have left traces of suffering.

40. When I was once among My disciples and My departure was already near, I said to them on a certain occasion: “ ” “Behold, soon you will no longer have Me among you, for I am going to the Father from whom I came.” *To you* I say now: Act as I did, and heaven will be yours, even for less than what I did—if you so choose.

41. Enter into the light of this eternal dawn, so that you may no longer see the night, for in the soul of the enlightened—those who have heeded My teachings—no darkness may appear. Like the night is the soul of the materialistic; like the dawn is the soul of the one who strives for spiritualization. Let your soul reveal its light, which is as though you were letting Mine shine.

42. Be teachers of what I have taught you, but first be deaf to the voice of temptations, to the worldly clamor of frivolities and vanities. Hear My voice in the silence, and then you will receive My message.

43. No one will be lost; some will arrive sooner on the path I have shown you, and others will arrive later on the paths they follow. In all religions, a person can embrace the teaching they need to become good. But if they do not achieve this, they blame the religion to which they profess allegiance and remain the person they have always been.

Every religion is a path; some are more perfect than others, but all aim at goodness and strive to come to the Father. If something about the religions you know does not satisfy you, do not lose faith in Me. Walk the path of love for your neighbor, and you will find salvation, for My path is illuminated by the power of love.

44. Thus I prepare My dwelling, My temple. When I speak of My dwelling, I do not speak of your body, but of your soul, for I build this dwelling on eternal foundations, not on that which is transitory.

45. Many have come to this gathering, hungry for this Word of Life, while others do not yet resonate with these teachings. I touch their hearts so that they may hunger and thirst for love and seek My light.

46. Humanity, I see that you fear the storm raging above you. Do not fear it, for I will calm it, provided you believe in Me and listen to My voice. If you do not yet know how to listen in silence, then come and learn from Me, who instructs you through these prepared faculties of the mind, or wait until this message reaches you from spirit to spirit.

This message holds light for all religions, for all sects and faith communities, and for the various forms of human leadership. Yet what have you done with My words, disciples? Do you intend to make the tree blossom in *this* way? Allow it to put forth blossoms, for they will herald that it will later bear fruit.

Why do you hide these messages and fail to bring the world the surprise of this new era through this Good News? Why do you not dare to tell the world that the voice of Christ resounds among you? Speak and bear witness to my teaching through your acts of love; for even if some should close their ears so as not to hear you, others will open theirs, and *your* voice will then be as sweet and melodious to them as the song of the nightingale.

47. My Word of this time will not erase *the* words I gave you in the Second Era. Epochs, centuries, and ages will pass, but the words of Jesus will not pass away. Today I explain and reveal to you the meaning of what I told you then, and what you did not understand.

48. I am the same Sower as I was of old; today I am sowing, and tomorrow I will reap the fruit, yet My truth is the same as it has always been. You do not live by the bread of the earth alone, but also by My teachings. Your body will sink into the bosom of the earth, yet to your *soul* I will say: "Arise and walk; return to your Father."

49. My "Word" has already become flesh in another time to teach you, by example, to love one another; for if I had taught you only with words, the world would have said, "Only words, no deeds." I was among you to teach you, for that is why I had come. What could I have learned from *people* that I did not already know? – Nothing. I dedicated that life to humanity. In the temples, I was a light among the teachers of the Law. Three years before I left the earth again, I set out to teach the people in the fields, on the shores of the sea or the rivers, and in the marketplaces. I spoke to everyone; I denied my teaching to no one.

50. Today you say to Me, "Master, the world is still the same despite Your sacrifice, Your Word, and Your shed blood." It is true, people have

shed their blood until the earth was saturated with it. This was not done out of love, but out of greed and malice. They have shed the blood of their fellow human beings, whom they do not love.

51. Many create an image of Me and cover it with silk, gold, and precious stones, while they let the poor die of hunger and cold; yet My divine plan is stronger than the hard-heartedness of men and will be fulfilled. Woe to those who lie! It would be better for them to confess their guilt rather than feel superior to others, for their conscience will not give them peace even in their sleep.

Those who try to cover their blemishes with the cloak of hypocrisy are whitewashed tombs that harbor decay within. Woe to you, scribes and hypocritical Pharisees! If you wish to walk in the ways of the Lord, do as My teaching instructs, take Me as your example, take up your cross, and follow Me.

52. My children, do you find anything wrong with My message? Do I hurt you with these words, which contain nothing but love for all? Examine them, and you will discover nothing dishonest in them.

53. This message, which will remind you of the time when I revealed Myself, will be preserved in writing, and many will come and remember how close I was to them. Even in the Second Era, my apostles did not love Me as much while I was with them as they did after My departure. As long as they were with Me, they did not give their lives for Me; afterward, out of love for their Master, they gave everything they had. Only when the voice of Jesus was no longer to be heard did the disciples suffer, longing to have Me with them again, and never did they love Me as they did then. The reason for this was that I already reigned in their hearts. So it shall also be with you, according to My will.

54. You can recognize My presence by the peace you feel in your soul. No one but Me can give you true peace. A spiritual being from the darkness could not bestow it upon you. I tell you this because many hearts fear the snares of a seductive being to whom people have given life and form according to their imagination.

55. How wrongly has the existence of the Prince of Darkness been interpreted! How many have ultimately believed more in his power than in Mine, and how far from the truth have people been in doing so!

56. Evil exists; from it all vices and sins have arisen—that is to say, those who do evil have always existed, both on Earth and in other realms or worlds. But why do you personify all existing evil in a single being, and why do you set it against the Deity? I ask you: What is an impure being in the

face of My absolute and infinite power, and what does your sin even mean in the face of My perfection?

57. Sin did not originate in the world. When the spirits emerged from God, some remained in goodness, while others, having strayed from this path, created a different one—that of evil.

58. The words and parables that were given to you in earlier times as revelations in symbolic form have been misinterpreted by humanity. The intuitive knowledge that people had of the supernatural was influenced by their imagination, and so, little by little, they built up around the power of evil sciences, cults, superstitions, and myths that persist to this day.

59. No demons can come from God; *you* have conceived them with your minds. The idea you have of that being whom you constantly set against Me as an adversary is false.

60. I have taught you to watch and pray so that you may free yourselves from temptations and evil influences, which may come from both human beings and spiritual beings.

61. I have told you that you must give priority to the spirit over the flesh, for the flesh is a weak creature that is constantly in danger of falling if you do not watch over it. The heart, the mind, and the senses are open doors through which the passions of the world scourge the soul.

62. If you have imagined the beings of darkness to be like monsters, / see them only as imperfect creatures to whom I extend My hand to save them, for they, too, are My children.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 115

1. I welcome you, beloved people, and through you, humanity, which is My daughter. In this time, when I reveal Myself through the human mind, I give you strength so that you may return to the path of perfection, improve your way of life, and feel the sound of My divine voice within your own hearts. I am working within you during this favorable time so that you may elevate your soul, which today lies dormant, and thus make your heart receptive. For I do not wish to be merely a temporary visitor within it, but an eternal inhabitant, since it is precisely there that you are to build My temple according to My will.

2. I am the very same “Divine Word” who revealed Himself in the Second Era in a physical form called Jesus, who lived among you and brought you the gentleness of His Word, which was embodied in His perfect example. Now I make use of the human instruments whom I have prepared and who were predestined even before their birth to fulfill this sublime mission.

3. I have told you that this earth is not your true homeland, for there was indeed a time when you dwelt in heaven and were with the Heavenly Father. Before you came down to this planet, you were in the spiritual homeland, where all is light and truth. But you did not firmly imprint this impression on your souls, and that is why your memory fails you, and you remember nothing of that life, of your sojourn in what you call Heaven—which does not correspond to what you imagine through your intellect in this world you call Earth.

4. Before your creation, you were in Me; afterward, as spiritual beings, you were in the place where everything vibrates in perfect harmony, where the essence of life and the source of true light are, from which I nourish you.

5. Pain was not created by the Father. In the times of which I speak to you, you had no reason to sigh; you had nothing to complain about; you felt Heaven within yourselves, for in your perfect life you were the embodiment of that existence. But when you left that home, I gave your spirit a garment, and you sank ever deeper. Thereafter, your soul developed step by step until it reached the plane of existence where you now find yourselves and where the Father’s light shines.

6. I am the Master of Love; therefore, if you do not walk in My ways and do not love people with the love that I have taught you, pain will befall you because of your disobedience. Thus, with every new fall, you gain further experience.

7. As God's creation, humankind is a brother to all creatures of this world and the other worlds, for every form of life is a thought of the Father manifested in different ways. Since you are endowed with reason, understand that you are a part of this creation and, in this sense, siblings of all beings; and you must be consciously clear about the position you occupy in creation, in the divine plan, and in the universal concert.

Why do you not act in accordance with the mission I have revealed to you? Be apostles of my teaching, fully aware that you must develop step by step. Have mercy on yourselves; draw as quickly as possible toward the path of salvation, which is none other than that of perfect love, contained in this simple precept: "Love God more than all created things, and your neighbor as yourself."

8. Teach your fellow human beings not only with words, but with your works of love. Although I am "The Word" of the Father, I became human in the Second Era to teach you, through my own example, to obey the divine laws. For if I had taught you only with my words, you would have said, "He spoke but did not perform a single deed." Therefore, I was always a Master among my disciples.

9. Keep My divine teachings and examples; they will be a staff for you tomorrow. Ask of Me in these moments when I make Myself known through the Messenger, and insofar as your requests are noble and just, I will grant them. But if you ask without cause, be aware that I will give you only what you are meant to receive.

Offer Me spiritual worship, and do not be like those who build churches and altars covered with gold and precious stones, who undertake long pilgrimages, who chastise themselves with harsh and cruel flagellation, who throw themselves to their knees amid lip service and litany prayers, and yet have not been able to surrender their hearts to Me.

I have admonished you concerning the conscience, and therefore I say to you: Whoever speaks and boasts about what he has done has no merit whatsoever before the Heavenly Father.

10. If you wish to walk in the Lord's straight paths, do what I have taught you through My Word, My examples, and My love. Be humble; repay evil with good, without letting human ingratitude matter to you. Take up your cross patiently and follow Me.

11. I, "The Word," became human in the Second Era to show you My divine love. I did not disdain to live among you in human flesh. I wanted to be a child of this humanity so that I might feel a stronger sense of belonging to it, and so that it might experience Me from closer proximity. That woman, who offered her womb so that "The Word" might become

human within her, was, because of her purity and innocence, the worthy temple for which I had chosen her as a human mother. Mary was the flower of a lineage that had been prepared by the Lord many generations before she was to be born.

12. Maternal love, whose essence and tenderness reside in the Father, was incarnated in Mary—that Virgin who was a flower of purity and innocence.

13. Mary as a woman is the embodiment of the universal Mother; she is the maternal love that exists in My divinity and who became a woman so that there might be a light of hope in the lives of humankind. Mary, as Spirit, is the divine tenderness that came to earth to weep over the sins of humanity. Her tears mingled with the blood of the Son to teach people to fulfill their mission. In eternity, her open arms lovingly await the arrival of her children.

14. From the dawn of humanity, the coming of the Messiah was prophesied to you; Mary, too, was announced and promised to you.

15. Those who deny Mary's divine motherhood fail to recognize one of the most beautiful revelations that the Godhead has given to humankind.

16. Those who acknowledge the divinity of Christ yet deny Mary do not realize that they are depriving themselves of the most tender and lovely aspect that exists within My divinity.

17. How many there are who believe they know the Scriptures and yet know nothing, because they have understood nothing; and how many there are who, despite their belief that they have discovered the language of creation, live in error!

18. The maternal Spirit is lovingly at work in all beings; you can see its image everywhere. Its divine tenderness has fallen like a blessed seed into the hearts of all creatures, and every realm of nature is a living testimony to it, and every mother's heart is an altar erected in honor of that great love. Mary was a divine blossom, and the fruit was Jesus.

19. I became human in that creature, a masterpiece of God's love, to reveal to humanity the great mysteries of My kingdom by speaking to them through works and words of love.

20. Everything about Christ spoke, for He is "The Eternal Word"—the very One to whom you are now listening.

21. Beloved disciples, study My teachings with love and good will, and you will eventually understand everything I have revealed to you over the ages.

22. Truly, I tell you, you and all those who delve deeply into this work will be the true interpreters of the Scriptures.

23. The history of My people is full of signs and wonders that kindled the faith of those multitudes in the existence and power of God—the living, invisible, and true God.

24. The testimony of what that people saw and experienced went down in history, and it was recorded in writings that all generations down to your own day have known. But those testimonies have now encountered people without faith and without spiritual preparation, who, in order to believe, consider it necessary to reflect on them, to ponder and investigate them, and to subject everything to their science, their reason, and their logic. These people have doubted; others have been confused; some have denied it; and many have mocked it.

25. It is only natural that those who try to find the divine truth by seeking it with their eyes or their limited intellect take no more than three steps before they stumble or fall into an abyss. Only the spirit can find the path to truth.

26. It is necessary for Me to tell you that the testimony of the people who followed Me was true; what they bequeathed to posterity was correct. They presented the teachings they had received with their simple and innocent faith—just as they saw them and just as they had understood all the events.

27. All those events, works, and trials of which the ancients speak to you contain a truth, a light, a revelation. They believed without questioning because they witnessed the events firsthand. It is up to you to get to the bottom of things and then believe, in order to draw out the spiritual meaning from what has been revealed to you.

28. Everything has such a simple and obvious explanation. But I tell you once again that, in order to find it, the spirit must make progress through deep reflection.

29. Great will be the astonishment of this materialistic humanity when even its science and its observations prove to it the truth of many of those events it refused to accept. Then it will say in surprise, “It was the truth.” Yet all that you call miracles today is nothing other than the material manifestation of a divine message—a message whose voice ceaselessly speaks to you of something beyond your planet and your understanding—of something that comes directly from My Spirit to yours.

30. Today, My Fatherly Love is with you. I hear your pleas, even the faintest of your lamentations. I want you to learn to speak with your Father. But do not think that I have come only to you. No, I have descended upon all My children, for the cries of these people reached the heights of heaven like a cry of fear, like a plea for light.

31. When you receive My Word in this form, you ask yourselves inwardly whether I come as a Father or as a Judge. Then I tell you that, even before you hear My first word of this day, your conscience has already pointed out to you each of your transgressions and also each of your good deeds.

32. But if I were to judge you through My Word—why are you afraid? Does My judgment not spring from the love I have for you?

33. I am awakening you so that the trials will not catch you unprepared, so that the storms and whirlwinds of this time will not separate you from the light.

34. Indeed, this is a time of trials, which is why it is necessary to be strong and well-prepared so as not to succumb.

35. Life on earth has always been accompanied by trials and atonement for humankind; yet never has this path of development been so full of pain as it is now, never has the cup been so full of bitterness.

36. In these times, people do not wait until adulthood to face the struggle of life. How many creatures experience disappointments, the yoke, blows, obstacles, and failures from childhood onward. I can tell you even more: In these times, the pain of human beings begins even before they are born—that is, already in their mother's womb.

37. Great is the duty of atonement for the beings who come to Earth in this time! Yet you must remember that all the suffering that exists in the world is the work of human beings. Is there any greater perfection in My justice than to allow those very ones who sowed thorns along the path of life to now reap them?

38. I know that not everyone bears the same share of blame for the chaos you are experiencing. That is true. But I tell you that those who are not the instigators of war are responsible for peace.

39. To you, O people, I say: Have mercy on yourselves and your neighbors. But for this mercy to be effective, recognize your spiritual gifts through the study of My work. Whoever loves his fellow man loves Me, for his fellow man is My beloved child.

40. You are a people whom I am preparing for prayer, for teaching the truth, and for healing. Life, with its misery, hardships, and bitterness, has become like a desert. But I tell you that you must not stand still or remain in the desert, for then you will not come to know true peace.

41. Keep in mind the example of Israel, as recorded in history, when it had to wander through the desert for a long time. It struggled to escape the captivity and idolatry of Egypt, but also to reach a land of peace and freedom.

42. Today, all of humanity resembles that people in Pharaoh's captivity. Creeds, doctrines, and laws are imposed upon people. Most nations are slaves to others who are stronger. A harsh struggle for survival and forced labor under the lash of hunger and humiliation are the bitter bread that a large part of humanity eats today.

43. All of this is increasingly giving rise to a longing in people's hearts for liberation, for peace, and for a better life.

44. The din of war, the human blood that is shed, the selfishness, the lust for power, and the hatred that bear fruit in a thousand different ways are rousing people from their deep lethargy. But if this longing of all my children unites them under a single ideal, just as the people of Israel in Egypt were united under the inspiration of Moses —what person, what threat, what power could then stand in the way of these hearts? In truth, no one, for in this longing My light will be, in this struggle My strength will be present, and in this ideal My divine promises will be fulfilled.

45. Does the world need a new Moses to free itself from its chains? I tell you that the teaching I have brought you in this time is the light that inspired Moses. It is the Word of justice and prophecy; it is the power that lifts up the weak, the fearful, and the cowardly, transforming them into the courageous, the resolute, and the fervent. It is the Law that guides and leads along the path of truth; it is manna that sustains life during the long days of the journey, and finally, it is liberation, peace, and well-being for people of good will.

46. You feel encouraged by My Word, people, and as if a wondrous balm were dripping onto your wounds, you feel strengthened, renewed, and full of hope for the morning. Therefore, I ask you: Do you not believe that if you bring the same message to the oppressed peoples of the earth, it would work the same miracle among them?

47. That is why I tell you again and again that you must prepare yourselves, so that you do not delay the moment when you can set out as messengers of this inspired message. When I tell you to prepare yourselves, it is because this good news is to be spread in such a way that it causes no pain, that it does not provoke fratricidal strife, and that not a single drop of blood is shed because of it.

48. My message is persuasive, gentle, and full of truth. It touches the heart, appeals to the mind, and convinces the spirit.

49. Listen to Me, study, put it into practice, and you will be able to open paths for people to faith, to light, to freedom, and to peace.

50. To this end, I teach you the perfect veneration of My Divinity. I want you to understand that you should pray only to Me, for I am the Giver, without Whose will or permission nothing happens.

51. Mary, your Heavenly Mother, is the possessor of gifts and graces. Therefore, if your spiritual elevation is low, or if your insufficient elevation makes you unworthy to speak with Me, pray to her, seek her assistance and her intercession, and truly I tell you, in this way your petitions will reach Me quickly.

52. I give you these explanations because you have turned the souls of many righteous people into deities whom you pray to and worship as if they were gods. What ignorance, O humanity! How can people judge the holiness and perfection of a soul solely by its human works?

53. I am the first to tell you that you should emulate the good examples that your brothers and sisters have set through their deeds, their lives, and their virtue, and I also tell you that, in remembering them, you may hope for their spiritual assistance and influence. But why do you erect altars to them that serve only to offend the humility of those souls? Why do people create cults in their memory, as if they were God, and place them in the place of the Father, whom they forget as they worship their brothers and sisters? How painful has been for them the glory you have bestowed upon them here!

54. What do people know of My judgment regarding those whom they call saints? What do they know of the spiritual life of those beings or of the place each of them has earned before the Lord?

55. Let no one think that through these revelations I wish to erase from your hearts the merits that My servants among you have earned. On the contrary, you should know that the grace they have found with Me is great, and that I grant you many things through their prayers. But it is necessary for you to dispel your ignorance, from which religious fanaticism, idolatry, and superstition spring.

56. When you feel that the spirit of those beings surrounds your sphere of life, trust them, for they are part of the Spiritual World, so that they and you, united in the way of the Lord, may accomplish the work of spiritual brotherhood—that work which I expect as the result of all My teachings.

57. I teach you in this way so that you may fulfill your task with a pure heart.

58. Truly, this existence is a new stage of development for your soul, which had left a work entrusted to it unfinished and which has now been given the opportunity to advance it a little further on the path to perfection.

59. I, too, the Divine Master, had to return to humanity because My work from that time remained unfinished. Some reject this assertion and say that Jesus' work came to an end when He died on the cross. Yet they say this because they have forgotten that I announced and promised you My return. But *you*—to whom I am now revealing these teachings—should understand that reincarnation is not absolutely necessary for Me, for in My Spirit lies the power to reveal Myself to humanity in a thousand different ways. Nor have I returned in search of the perfection of My Spirit. When I come to you now, it is only to continue showing you the path that leads you to the Light. Remember that the prophets told you in the First Age: "He is the gate." Did I not also tell you, when I became human among you: "I am the way"? Am I not telling you now: "I am the summit of the mountain you are currently climbing"?

60. Truly, I tell you, I have always been in perfection. Today it gives Me joy to see you walking safely on My path. Tomorrow there will be universal rejoicing when you all dwell in the Spiritual Homeland, which has long awaited the arrival of the Lord's children.

61. Thus I speak to your soul, for I know that it can now comprehend this teaching, and I can tell it that it is not a child of this earth, that it should consider itself merely a guest here in this world, because its true homeland is spiritual.

62. Understand this word in its proper sense, for otherwise you might ultimately think that My teaching is directed against all human progress. Yet it would not be just for you to attribute such errors to your Father, who seeks only the perfection of His children on their various paths of life.

63. What My justice relentlessly pursues is the evil that takes various forms in the human heart and sometimes manifests itself in selfish feelings, base passions, excessive greed, and even as hatred.

64. Disciples, study carefully what I am now telling you in a figurative sense: Life is a tree; its branches are innumerable, and no two of these branches are alike, yet each fulfills its purpose. If a fruit turns out bad, it is cast off from the tree, and if a branch grows wild, it is pruned, for only fruits of life are to come forth from the tree of life.

65. Truly, I tell you, every science that has caused evil, and every religion that has not spread true light, you may regard as branches and fruits through which the sap of the Tree of Life does not flow, because they have been cast off by it.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 116

1. You are the people in whom I have once again found My delight, for whenever your pain was very intense, you lifted your eyes to Me and called upon Me.

2. This is a time of trials; but My Word, as divine balm, has brought comfort and hope into your tribulations. Yet I ask you: Why do you weep, go hungry, and suffer from illness and need? Why have you been asleep? Why have you erased from your hearts My words of life, which are the nourishment for your soul?

3. You were not prepared when My presence took you by surprise, but at least you were able to sense Me when you realized that My voice was calling you to give you a new revelation.

4. In your desire to come to Me, it was of great benefit to you that you were poor in material goods. But not because you voluntarily renounced them in order to strive for spiritual growth, but because My caring love separated you from seductive and superfluous riches so that you might be free when I knocked at the doors of your hearts.

5. When you first came to hear the Word, you had little or no interest in the spiritual purpose of My revelation. What your heart longed for and asked of Me were only earthly goods, for which you felt a great need. But later you realized that the gifts your Master distributed so generously were of a spiritual nature, and finally you understood that the goods of the earth would never have the value of those gifts.

6. When this light dawned in your minds, you understood the misery of the great nations, the suffering of those who—though they are rich and rulers of the world—possess everything only in outward appearance. You discovered the falseness of splendor, of lies, of grandeur, and of the enjoyment of life.

7. You have witnessed the inability of religions to unite and renew humanity, and at every turn you have been witnesses to their disunity.

8. When you saw such a severely disrupted balance and such confusion among people, feelings of gratitude toward the Father welled up in your hearts, for when you heard Him during this time, you found a safe haven for your soul in His Word.

9. Yet just as you have become aware of all these truths, it is necessary that you also become aware of the responsibility you have toward your fellow human beings, for you must understand the following : Have I brought the peace in which you rejoice and the light that illuminates your existence solely to help this people? – No, my listeners, My gifts of grace

are only the firstfruits or a foretaste of what I will later bestow upon humanity.

Understand why I tell you that you should remain vigilant in anticipation of the homeless who will come seeking shade and a place of refuge. Would your hearts not rejoice if the people who come from other nations were to find in your midst an example of love for one's neighbor, of spirituality, and of peace?

10. This will be your task after I have ceased to give you My instruction. And just as Elijah was My forerunner in the Spirit, so will this people be My successor, bearing the best testimony through their lives, words, and deeds that I have been among you.

11. Great will be your satisfaction when you learn to welcome your fellow human beings with love and to give them something of the many things I have entrusted to you. But remember that your pain will be even greater if people were to knock at the gates of your city while its inhabitants were asleep or occupied with useless pursuits.

12. Do not be overconfident in your actions, for temptations lie in wait for you, and it can easily happen that one who has already advanced on the path of spiritualization may, through the lack of a true and lofty ideal, wish to return to the ways of pleasure, to selfish materialism, and to a life of arrogance.

13. I tell you this so that you may live with vigilance. Yet do not think that my law torments or enslaves. It is true that the step from darkness to light, from evil to good, from the lowly to the exalted, is often painful for human beings. But once he succeeds in walking with a sure step along My paths, everything he encounters on his life's journey is peace, for to the spirit, the practice of virtue entails no sacrifice whatsoever.

14. Who among you could tell Me that I have not called upon him to walk the path of virtue? Behold, I do not wish to boast of the blessings I have bestowed upon you, but I do ask you to tell Me whether I have not performed miracles for you and your families, whether I have not healed the sick solely through your prayers or your tears, whether I have not delivered you from death when you were already on the brink of the abyss. How could I have failed to do this for you, since I know that you will need much faith and strength to walk My path?

15. I have brought you My light so that you may be uplifted by contemplating it. I did not do so to blind your eyes, nor to wound your soul.

16. Walk the path with serenity and deliberation, so that it may not seem shorter to you than it actually is, nor too long. You must only

remember that the trials of life are the path to attaining peace in eternity, of which you are a part by virtue of your spirit. Walk this path in peace, with the true ideal of perfection, and you will never find it tedious or burdensome. It will be for you like one of those hikes where you see a beautiful path ahead, a lovely landscape, and where you wish it would never end.

17. If I had given you everything in this life, you would no longer have any desire to ascend to a higher level. But what you have not achieved in *one* existence, you strive for in another; and what you do not achieve in that one, another, higher existence promises you—and so it continues step by step for all eternity along the soul's endless path of development.

18. When you hear My Word, it seems impossible to you that your soul could be capable of attaining such great perfection; yet I tell you that you doubt the soul's lofty destiny only because you look only at what you see with your physical eyes: poverty, ignorance, and wickedness. But this is only because the soul is sick in some, paralyzed in others; some are blind, and some are spiritually dead. And in the face of such spiritual misery, you *must* doubt the destiny that eternity holds in store for you.

Thus you live in this age of love for the world and materialism. Yet the light of My truth has already reached you and has dispelled the darkness of the night of a time that has already passed, and with its dawn has heralded the coming of an age in which the soul will receive enlightenment through My teaching.

19. This light will free you from ignorance and from falsehood. How much untruth, how much distortion, and how much deceit will be exposed forever in its brightness! Woe to those who have distorted the Law. Woe to those who have concealed or distorted the truth. They cannot imagine what their judgment will be.

20. My Word exhorts the world to come to its senses, so that repentance may be born from it, and from this, renewal. But just as the Word given through these messengers awakens you and stirs you inwardly, so too have My emissaries set out in other countries, in other regions, and by other paths to make the people take notice, to remind them of the purity of My Law and the truth of My teaching. They have prepared themselves in the light of My inspiration, and although they face mockery and contempt, they press forward step by step in the fulfillment of their mission. I tell you that I am reserving their reward for them, and the moment will come when they, too, will come to know what you are now receiving.

21. Not all who wander the streets and alleys, speaking of the events of times past and interpreting prophecies or explaining revelations, are My messengers; for many have misused those messages out of vanity, bitterness, or human self-interest—to insult and judge, to humiliate or hurt, and even to kill.

22. It is necessary that this light, which has entered your hearts so lovingly, spread from one corner of the earth to another, so that people may remember that Christ does not hurt, does not humiliate, and even less does He bring death. For He is life, bread, health, and comfort—and humanity is in need of all these things today.

23. People, I have spoken to you. Remember My words, let them guide you; view life and everything around you through this light that I give you, so that when you hear Me again, I may find you more conscious and better prepared to carry out your mission.

24. I have spoken to you in parables at all times, but now you are at the beginning of a new era in which I will speak to you clearly, for now you are able to understand Me.

25. Everything in creation speaks to you of God and of eternal life—everything that surrounds you and happens in life is, as it were, a reflection of the spiritual. Yet you have not been content with the works I have created, through which I speak to you, give you revelations, and instruct you. Every people, every religious community, or sect creates images, symbols, forms of worship, and sculptures to represent the Divine. You have deemed this necessary, and I have permitted it, O humanity. But now that your soul is more enlightened and developed than in former times, it can clearly perceive and comprehend life. I will send this message to all, so that they may awaken to the light and look the truth squarely in the face.

26. The spiritual gifts, which had withered due to the neglect with which humanity had treated them, will feel the dew of My love fall upon them; and when people once again lift their thoughts to Me in purity, they will see what they had not seen before. They will hear the Father's voice speaking to them in many different ways, and they will feel His presence at every turn.

27. Then they will cease to create religious symbols and forms of worship, for as they behold the radiant face of the Father throughout all creation, they will no longer feel the need for these objects, to which they ascribe special powers, in order to believe in them as if they were the image of the Father.

28. To you, My disciples, who have heard this word in My teachings, I ask: Why did you believe it necessary to create symbols for your worship, even though you had Me before your eyes, heard Me, and felt Me?

29. If you answer this question by saying that you merely respect what your predecessors bequeathed to you, I tell you that they, overwhelmed by the light of My revelation, expressed through symbols what spiritualization is.

30. This people here has a great spiritual mission to fulfill in the midst of this humanity, which is threatened by the most boundless materialism—a materialism that is growing and advancing like a new form of paganism, like a new and greatest cult of matter, the world, and its passions.

31. And in the face of these trials—do you still wish to cling to memories of idolatrous cults? Is this the example of spiritualization you are to set, and are these the weapons you are forging to fight with?

32. Let My Word take root in your hearts, so that you may soon set out to bear witness to My teaching through your deeds.

33. When I no longer reveal Myself to you because this period has come to an end, do not stray from the path; do not cease to seek Me in your tribulations; continue to trust in My instruction.

34. I am the narrow gate through which you must pass, and Mary is the ladder by which you will ascend in love and obedience to your Mother. If you believe in Me and honor Me, you will encounter no pitfalls and will shorten the path.

35. You are in the time of the battle between good and evil. You have been called to work with Me in this battle, which has already begun. I have taught you how to fight to dispel the darkness and bring light into every soul. My Word has guided you so that you may live in vigilance and prayer, so that you may not be led astray by false lights, nor give heed to deceptive voices.

36. When this time has passed and you regard My revelation as a distant memory, and you pass on this Good News to your descendants in fulfillment of My instructions, you will long for those times and feel blessed to have been chosen to witness My Divine Revelation. But by that time, everything impure that you have mixed into this teaching will have vanished, and my Word will burst forth from your spirit, crystal-clear and pure, revealing only light and truth.

37. When you are questioned by your fellow human beings, speak without concealing anything contained in My work, and in their presence, remind them of the Master in each of His teachings.

38. I hold you responsible for the generations yet to come who are descended from you. Remember that My Word of this time has been given not only for a few generations, but for all who will follow you, and that they must equip themselves with greater spiritualization to reach the summit that I have designated as the goal for humanity.

39. I bless those who follow the path that leads upward and, over time, attain a higher elevation through the study of My Work, and who prepare themselves to hear My voice within their spirit once this time of My revelation through the human mind has passed. Blessed are those who place their faith in My Work and know how to honor it through their spiritual growth.

40. How many of your fellow human beings can you save through your prayers? This world stands on the brink of an abyss, and I send you to it so that you may prevent its downfall. Halt the youth in their frenzied rush, which leads to the destruction of their morals; purify their souls so that they may lay the foundations for a righteous and virtuous life.

41. Travel the paths of the world, carrying with you the truth of My teachings as the standard for your lives. But respect the land you set foot upon, and the paths you travel will be prepared; there will be a covenant among the nations, and you will make this earth a home where you all feel the warmth of the Heavenly Father and recognize one another as brothers and sisters.

42. I suffered when I saw the ingratitude of My creatures; yet even though they have denied Me as their Father, I have never denied that you are My children, even if some are tainted. I have seen great nations turn away from Me and devote themselves solely to their material lives and their problems, expecting nothing from Me. Yet soon the time of awakening will come, and from the children to the elderly, they will dedicate their lives to studying and practicing My teachings. The elderly will speak with kindness and guide the way with the light of their experience. The children will surprise the world through the unfolding of their spiritual gifts and through their devotion to My work.

43. Beloved people, draw from My teaching today the highest moral guidance for your lives. If you wish for the world to believe in this revelation, then give the greatest testimony to My truth through your lives. I have told you that you are to be pure mirrors—a people who know how to set an example of faith, obedience, and purity.

44. Ensure that integrity and goodness gain the upper hand among you, and in this way you will correct those who have infiltrated your ranks without honest intentions.

45. You who have understood the truth and perfection of My teaching have the duty to counteract, through your good works, all the evil that those who have not grasped its ultimate purpose inflict upon this work.

46. Recognize how the evil seed has multiplied among you until it has nearly choked out the true seed. Lies, superstition, hypocrisy, greed, bad influences, fanaticism, and all these impurities have been the weeds that have spread among this people, whom I wish to see free from every blemish so that I may send them as My emissaries to other peoples and nations.

47. I entrust this task of purification to those who love what is true and pure. It is a work requiring great perseverance. Yet how great will be the happiness of this people when they then experience that their light has finally dispelled the darkness. Only then will I regard you as messengers of this good news and send you out into the world to fight against the kingdom of evil by counteracting its power through the renewal of your fellow human beings.

48. Consider with how much love and divine patience I have taught and corrected you, telling you to allow Me to point out your errors and faults and to lead you to perfection. Yet, alas, how many are those who remain deaf to these words and, in their sloth and hardness of heart, let precious moments of preparation slip away, refusing to believe in the trials that lie ahead.

49. One day, the world will set out to judge and scrutinize this people, and only *those* who have “kept watch” will then stand firm. But whoever has used My work for selfish and harmful purposes will see the justice of the earth fall upon him, and then it will be too late for him to lament that he sought to build his own kingdom—his throne of flattery and comforts—within My own spiritual work, which is a work of love, humility, and self-denial.

50. I say to all of you once again: “Watch and pray,” and if you truly believe in My Word, do not put off obeying it until tomorrow, for tomorrow it may be too late.

51. Behold, people, the earth has already become too small to contain so much human suffering. In the past, this planet seemed to man like an endless “valley”; now he has conquered and populated it.

52. I gave this world to humankind as a home and said to them, “Be fruitful and multiply, and fill the earth,” and indeed they have filled the earth, but they have done so with sin and suffering.

53. This world, which was meant to be the home of a single family encompassing all of humanity, has become a bone of contention and a

cause for senseless striving for power, betrayal, and war. This life, which should be devoted to study, spiritual contemplation, and the pursuit of eternal life by making use of trials and lessons for the good of the soul, is misunderstood by humankind, causing them to let their hearts be poisoned by resentment, bitterness, materialism, and discontent.

54. People forget the language through which their conscience speaks to them; they lose their faith and allow the gifts of their spirit to fade away, so that some give themselves over to materialism, while others rail against this existence and cite an endless longing as a pretext to flee this world and enter another realm.

55. I ask you this: Do you already possess the necessary spirituality to inhabit better worlds? Have you not considered that if you are not mature—even if you could enter the finest of spiritual abodes—you would be unable to appreciate the value of that life, nor fully enjoy its peace?

56. Truly, I tell you: The merit of this life that you have today lies in the fact that the soul knows how to overcome all of life's vicissitudes and present hardships; and that is not all; moreover, if you accept this, you shall experience in your soul the happiness that arises from being of service to your fellow human beings in a world where such great needs prevail.

57. On the day when the soul has attained the perfection necessary to feel at home in My Kingdom of Heaven, the place or world it inhabits—or whether it is incarnate or not—will be of no consequence to it. It will carry the Kingdom of Heaven within itself and enjoy its grace in all and each of the missions to which its Father will send it.

58. Reflect on this and realize now that this valley of the earth is a vast land that offers a favorable opportunity to acquire within it the merits necessary to take up residence in those abodes for which your spirit yearns.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 117

1. People, rest on solid ground, linger in the shade of this palm tree, and hear My voice, so that all your infirmities may be healed, you may regain your strength, and you may continue your journey. Know that it is not necessary to tell Me the sorrow of your heart, nor where you come from, for I know all things. I know that your soul has endured a difficult struggle and has tried to turn away from the crooked paths. You come to seek support and strength from Me, so as not to lose heart. When you were on the verge of growing weak, when your strength was just running out, you lifted your eyes to Me to ask for help, and I responded to you immediately and called you to this oasis of peace so that you might find respite from your pain.

2. How many of My teachings have you understood and pondered since the moment you first heard the Word? Through it, you have come to realize that the soul does not attain perfection in a single day, nor in a single year, nor in a single lifetime; for since it is of an eternal nature, the path of development must be long in order to reach its perfection. You have also learned to listen to the voice of conscience, which always speaks to you of the Law, of love, goodness, righteousness, and sincerity, and you have succeeded in distinguishing it from that other voice that comes from the senses of the flesh or the passions of the heart and does not always lead to the right path.

3. You already know that you possess weapons to defend yourselves; you also know what the shield is that protects you, which is why you have begun to make use of prayer, good thoughts, the power of will, and faith.

4. You have learned to give the elements that make up your being their proper place in life, because you have understood that the essence is your spirit, and that after it come the emotions and the mind, which occupy a worthy place.

5. You now know that true spirituality in human beings does not consist in separating oneself from what belongs to material life, but in being in harmony with all of creation; and to attain this harmony, the spirit must lead the way, must stand above the human—in a word: it must be the guide. Otherwise, the spirit is a slave to the flesh.

6. You know that on My path one cannot feign love, sincerity, or knowledge, for you immediately sense a gaze that penetrates and judges everything. You know that your virtues and your deeds must be genuine for your merits to be real.

7. When I speak to you in this way, I do so not because I demand the highest perfection from you, but to ask you to make an effort to attain it.

8. When you suffer today, when you are going through a severe trial or find yourselves on a bed of suffering, you know that that cup purifies and renews you, that that crisis allows you to atone for your transgressions, or that it is a wise lesson for the soul, and then you empty the cup with patience and resignation.

9. You have come to understand that I have built a temple within each one of you, and you no longer dare to destroy what has been built, but rather seek to cooperate with Me in this work.

10. You have understood well that you are not to earn merit in the eyes of men in order to receive praise or reward from them, but before your Father, the Only One who can judge your works.

11. If you understand all these teachings of love that I give you, —no matter how rebellious your material nature may be and how intense your passions may be—the flesh must submit to the spirit, which will be the beginning of attaining the harmony and order that must exist within a person in order to rightly call oneself “My child.”

12. The future of many people depends on your conduct in the present, beloved people; do not doubt it. Therefore, reflect on this, free yourselves from the last remnant of selfishness that still remains within you, and bring about peace, unity, morality, and spiritualization for the future—all of which are indispensable so that the new generations may find the path already paved.

13. Do not doubt your ability to accomplish this work in the world, for this is not the first time I have entrusted My seed to you. The proof of this is that I speak to you in this form, and you understand Me.

14. This is the continuation of My teachings, but not the end of time, as humanity interprets it. The world will continue to orbit in space; souls will continue to come to Earth and incarnate to fulfill their destiny. People will continue to populate this planet in the future, and only the way of life among people will change. The changes that human life will undergo will be great—so immense that to you it will seem as if one world were coming to an end and another were being born anew.

15. Just as the life of humanity has always been divided into epochs or ages, and each of them has been distinguished by something—be it by its discoveries, by the divine revelations that people received during that time, by the development of a sense of beauty, which you call art, or by science— so I tell you, this epoch will be distinguished by the unfolding of the soul’s abilities—that part of your being which you should have begun to develop within yourselves long ago, in order to spare yourselves such great evils and errors.

16. Do you not believe that human life could be completely transformed by unfolding your spiritual nature, developing your soul's abilities, and putting the Law of the Spirit into effect on Earth?

17. Oh, if only you could become aware of all that your soul possesses! Yet you do not know it, despite the millennia you have lived in the world and in the spiritual realm, because in your selfishness—which is love of self—only science in the service of material existence mattered to you.

18. It will be I who reveal to you the virtues, abilities, beauties, powers, and wonders hidden within your soul, for this is the right time for it, as you are thereby reaping the final fruits of an age.

19. Soon all peoples will recognize that I, your Lord, have spoken to them throughout all the ages that humanity has passed through, and that each of My revelations has been like a rung on the spiritual ladder that I have erected so that you may all ascend to Me.

20. This time will be called the Age of Light, the Age of the Spirit, or the Time of Truth; yet I tell you that it is the time of the ascent of souls and their restoration.

21. The soul is the temple I have built—a sanctuary that is continually desecrated by human beings. But now the Age of Light, so often foretold, has arrived; its bright radiance will be seen by all, and under its warmth all the children of the Lord will gather together. I am not speaking to you of a religious community that accepts some and rejects others, that proclaims *its own* truth and denies the truth of others, or that uses unworthy weapons to assert itself—through violence or intimidation. No, I speak to you only of a law, explained through a teaching that is precisely *the* message I have revealed to you at this time through this Word. So when the hour comes for you to set out and share this Good News, you shall preach peace, love, mercy, unity, and brotherhood through your deeds. But if, on your way, you should encounter someone who hypocritically preaches the same things as you but distorts the truth, you shall expose the lie through your deeds. If, on the other hand, you meet your brothers and sisters who, by their example, preach truth, love, and mercy, then you shall unite with them, for *their* struggle and yours will be one and the same.

22. I cannot help but tell you that if you are insincere and unprepared, you will not feel worthy to carry out this work. If you then see others beginning to fight with true faith and sincerity, do not stand in their way, for then your responsibility before My justice would be twice as heavy.

23. I am drawing your attention to everything in advance so that nothing will take you by surprise, and so that, when you rise to the

struggle, you may know how to awaken within yourselves the ideal of spiritual elevation.

24. This earth, which has always sent a harvest of sick, weary, troubled, and confused souls—or those with only a little maturity—into the hereafter, will soon offer Me fruits worthy of My love.

25. Illness and pain will increasingly fade from your lives as you lead a healthy and spiritually mature existence. When death comes, it will find you prepared for the journey to your spiritual home.

26. Who could still lose their way or become confused upon entering the homeland of the soul if they have already sensed it in this life during moments of prayer, meditation, dreaming, or while delving into My Law?

27. Today, so much peace and so much goodness seem unattainable to you, precisely because you see all the confusion that surrounds you—a confusion that, as you know, will only increase in all areas of human life. But I tell you, trust in Me, stay vigilant, pray, and be tireless sowers, so that this stormy night may give way to the light of the new dawn, and the earth may feel how its new inhabitants endow it with noble works and restore and rebuild all that the fools and the wicked have destroyed and desecrated.

28. People, on this day I have revealed to you a part of My divine plans. I have let you know, ahead of time, something of what belongs to the future, and have prepared you for the struggle that lies ahead for all of humanity.

29. Reflect deeply on this, and you will feel encouraged, for truly, I tell you: Blessed are those who read this book, which reveals My Word to you. In it you have found many teachings that were unknown to you.

30. I wished to make Myself heard by those who possess nothing on earth of their own, so that I might make use of them afterward. I have chosen you from among the humble, just as I have always sought My servants among the simple-hearted. You know, after all, that those who possess riches in the world are always preoccupied with them and do not remember Me. I have granted them a certain time to worship what they love so dearly. Yet the hour will always come when they must hear My voice, take up their cross, and follow Me; but first, they will be purified in the crucible of suffering.

31. Beloved disciples, there are only seven years left, which will be like seven dawns during which you can hear Me. I want you to leave your wavering behind during this time and make your steps firm, so that when the year 1950 comes, you may say to Me: “Lord, unity among us has

become a reality, and we offer You proof of our spiritual growth and our brotherhood.”

32. This people knows that I await only its spiritualization so that My voice may be heard in its spirit when I say to it: “People, arise and multiply like the dust of the earth. Cross valleys, cities, deserts, and seas, and spread this teaching with love and humility.” My almighty providence will open up paths and break down barriers. My love will protect you against any persecution or lurking malice, and I will place My Word upon your lips when the occasion demands it.

33. Great, very great is this work that I entrust to you, for I want you to be strong and great in spirit. Truly I tell you that in your Father’s heart there is no room for selfishness.

34. For seven years I entrust to the people who have received these blessed fields that they may reap from them fruits worthy of My divinity.

35. People, have mercy and patience with those who are just taking their first steps. Counsel them with the kindness with which I have corrected you. Love one another with the love with which I have loved you, and then there will be harmony among you.

36. Come near; My presence is like the shade of a tree, My word is like the song of a bird. Come to Me, you who hunger and thirst for righteousness, you who are sick, you who are spiritually poor and ignorant—draw near to Me!

37. I do not reject you because of your poverty, nor do I despise you because of your social standing. I know that within each of you there is a soul that needs My light to rise to life.

38. I bring healing to the sick and hope to the afflicted. No one will leave without comfort for their suffering. But once you have attained peace, you will feel clothed in the dignity that I bestow upon you. Do not complain about the world and its vicissitudes and sufferings. Remember that it was these very things that led you to Me. Nor should you withdraw from your fellow human beings; on the contrary—now that you have experienced how I receive you and how I bestow gifts upon you, reach out to them even more and do for those in need what you have seen Me do for you.

39. Through *one* of you who truly puts My teaching into practice, many will attain My grace.

40. Prayer, love for your neighbor, and good will are all you need so that your knowledge of My teachings may shine like a radiant light in the midst of darkness. Times of trial are coming, and I want all My disciples to be prepared.

41. As long as people enjoy peace or worldly pleasures, they will not call upon you, but driven by pain, they will seek you out. Be prepared, for soon suffering will pour out upon the world. Then you will be called upon by the sick to bring them My balm. Many of your fellow human beings will ask for your prayers and also seek your guidance to find the path that leads them to spiritual ascent.

42. Do you see how delicate and great the task that awaits you is?

43. In your hearts you acknowledge that the revelation I have given you in this time is great. If you know how to conduct yourselves as My disciples, you will recognize even greater light in My work.

44. Form a people of peace and spiritualization; remove from your hearts the last remnants of fanaticism that still remain within you. Attain purification through renewal, and then I will give a sign in the heavens that will be visible throughout the world and that will tell you that “the Day of the Lord” has come. This sign will be seen even by the “blind” and understood by the uneducated mind.

45. Make use of the most powerful weapon I have entrusted to you, which is prayer; and pray that you may not give heed to those who seek to extinguish the flame of your faith. Be vigilant, My people; do not allow anyone to darken your hearts or lead you astray. You already know My Law; this is the Way. Never stray from it, and you will have nothing to fear.

46. If some on earth wish to lead you astray, and others pray for you because they consider you lost, remember that in the spiritual realm there are many who watch over your every step. Your Heavenly Mother protects you under her mantle; Elijah guards you with the love of a spiritual shepherd; and your brothers and sisters who live in the hereafter and are devoted to goodness protect and guide you. Thus do I speak to those who, amid indecision and doubt, are taking their first steps and still often stumble and fall.

47. Soon faith will be kindled in their hearts, and when this happens, nothing and no one will be able to extinguish it. But first, I must give you My teachings so that your hearts may be strengthened as your soul turns away more and more from what is useless. In this way, you will gradually develop upward. Then you will feel how the thirst for truth and love, which you reveal to Me, has been quenched, so that you may set out to fulfill your task full of strength and courage.

48. I am preparing you with infinite love, for My instruction through these messengers will not last forever. Soon you will no longer hear this Word, and yet you must be strong in the struggle that will come when My Word is no longer conveyed in this form.

49. What will you do if you have not understood the Master's teaching? How will you be able to defend your faith if you have not learned the weapons that can help you defend yourselves? Reflect on these words, for many will once again fall to their knees before the idols because they did not know how to make use of My teachings.

50. People, do not turn a deaf ear to My voice, and do not misinterpret My work. I have told you that you are to make it known with the sincerity with which I entrusted it to you. Listen to My voice so that, when you hear the voices of your enemies, you may be able to free yourselves from their snares and traps.

51. Until now, you have viewed life and humanity superficially. But now I show you the meaning and essence of all the teachings I have revealed to you throughout the Three Ages, so that you may have full knowledge of who you are, and so that you may accept your destiny as Christ accepted His cross, and love your neighbors in the Creator. My teaching reveals and shows you all of this. Now I tell you that the one who has been marked by Me should not feel superior to the one who has not received the mark, for many of them will give you evidence of spiritualization and will possess spiritual gifts just as great as yours.

52. This is the time when, in the Infinite, the Heavenly Bell is heard, calling people to assembly and inviting them to reflection and prayer. Its echo resounds ceaselessly in the depths of every heart, for this is the Third Era, in which Elijah, as My messenger, calls the souls from one end of the world to the other so that they may appear before the judgment seat. *You* shall be among those who seek Me at that hour through the Spirit and not through sculptures and images made by human hands, so that I may say that you are among those who have persevered in My Law, since I commanded you in the very Law I gave you on Mount Sinai commanded you—in order to worship Me—not to have any image before your eyes that represents My divinity.

53. Since I have called upon you to offer spiritual worship ever since that time, it is only right and proper that you now offer it to Me, O people who at times lose hope of attaining complete renewal and spiritualization. Recognize how I have prolonged your existence and how I have led you along the path of restoration and development, so that in your steps and in your constant journey you may leave behind every imperfection and every impurity. Have you not already witnessed how the waters, clouded by mud, eventually become clear again in their swift flow? Truly, I tell you, the same will happen to your soul.

54. I am the Lord of life and of all creation. Therefore, I tell you that I am the only One who knows the mystery, the eternity, and the destiny of all beings.

55. If humanity did not cling so stubbornly to its ignorance, its existence on earth would be different. Yet people defy My commandments, curse their destiny, and instead of cooperating with Me in My work, they seek a way to circumvent My laws in order to impose *their own* will. I also tell you that if people were to carefully observe each of their actions, they would realize how they rebel against Me at every turn.

56. When I shower people with My favor, they become selfish; when I allow them to enjoy pleasures, they fall into debauchery; when I put their strength to the test to steel their souls, they rebel; and when I allow the cup of suffering to touch their lips to purify them, they curse life and feel their faith waning. When I place the burden of a large family upon their shoulders, they despair, and when I take one of their loved ones from the earth, they accuse Me of injustice.

57. You are never content; I never hear you bless My name in your trials, nor do I see you attempting to cooperate in My work of creation.

58. Do you not remember the examples I gave you in Jesus, when He dedicated His life to glorifying His Father?

59. Jesus possessed nothing on earth, and yet He never complained about His poverty. He had to leave His mother and His homeland and renounced everything out of love for the One who sent Him. His work was very difficult and His path was full of suffering until the very end, yet He never rebelled against it. He was persecuted and mocked, condemned, and finally killed, yet from His heart, His lips, and even His eyes flowed only blessings, forgiveness, and comfort—both for those who loved Him and for those who hurt Him.

60. But you need not take Me alone as a model to emulate. Remember the obedience of Abraham when his Lord demanded the life of his son from him, the patience of Job, who blessed Me during each of his trials, and just as with these examples, there are many others that have come down to you through the annals of history.

61. You are sometimes amazed when you see a sick person who patiently bears his cross, a blind or paralyzed person, who blesses My will. On other occasions, you cannot comprehend the resignation of a father who has just lost the son he loved dearly.

The materialistic people of this age, who are so far removed from the truth, cannot understand that resignation, that patience, and that

reverence for God's decrees. It is I who present these beautiful examples of humility, of obedience to My Will, and of spiritual maturity before your eyes, so that you may have role models to emulate in your trials.

62. I tell you: If humanity does in all things what is My will, it will no longer know pain on earth, for My peace will be in its spirit.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 118

1. “Let the little children come to Me,” I say to you once again. Do not think that they cannot receive Me because they are small in your eyes.

2. No matter how much guilt and defilement a soul may bear—as long as it lives in childhood, it shares in the purity and innocence of its physical body. It is precisely during this period that the soul needs every kind of help so as not to stray from the right path.

3. Reincarnation is the opportunity that God, in His loving justice, offers the soul so that it may regain its purity and return to the right path. This is how it can make use of the experience it has gained on its pilgrimage.

4. When you look at children, do so with respect, for you do not know what soul is hidden within them. But what you can be certain of is this: each of these little beings has a past that represents a long history, a great journey of development.

5. As long as the soul experiences childhood in its physical form, it needs the help of its elders, because its body is still too weak to support it. It needs tenderness so that its heart does not harden, and it also needs role models and guidance to shape and encourage it until the time comes when it can reveal itself.

6. Every soul brings its own message into the world, and in order to express it, everything in its environment must be conducive to that end. When, after its long journey of development—full of struggles and trials—the soul finally sees itself free from blemishes, hardships, and ignorance, and there is only light within it, it bears an ever-greater resemblance to the purity of children.

7. The child intuitively knows that it is incapable of caring for itself, and therefore places all its trust in its parents. It fears nothing as long as it is by their side. It expects only good things and knows that it will lack nothing. Later, it discovers that within them lies a source of knowledge, tenderness, and life, which is why it experiences bliss in their company.

8. When will people have this feeling? When will they be with Me? When will the human soul attain that faith, that purity, and that trust which the child possesses in its innocence?

9. Truly, I tell you, when this happens, you will once again hear My loving words telling you: “Let the children come to Me, for theirs is the Kingdom of Heaven.”

10. Long ago you were told, “Honor your father and your mother”; yet the best way to honor them is to lead a righteous and virtuous life.

11. Is it necessary for Me to remind you of your duties on earth at this time? Your heart tells Me, “No, Lord, speak to us now of the spiritual life.”

Yet I see that people have not set themselves to honor their parents. And if they have not fulfilled the first commandments—how will they be able to fulfill My new teachings?

12. Upon the foundations of the Law, I erected the walls of the sanctuary with the light of My teaching, which I imparted to you in the Second Era; and now, with My new Word, I am completing the construction of the Spiritual Temple.

13. I must tell you that your foundations are still weak because you do not live in accordance with the laws of the First Era; for it is only upon true morality and purified virtue that you will be able to build your inner temple.

14. My question is this: How could you honor your Heavenly Father without first having honored your parents on earth? How could you try to regard humanity as your brothers and sisters if you do not first love your family, which consists of your parents, siblings, husband or wife, and children?

15. That is why I have willed that you unite the Law of the First Era with the teaching I gave you through Jesus, as well as with the revelations of this era, for in this way you will have all the knowledge and the tools to walk the spiritual path that leads to the eternal light.

16. If you do not practice virtue in your life and yet proudly point to your observance of the Law, I tell you that you are acting without conscience and distorting the truth.

17. My disciple must be pure of heart on earth in order to be so in the spiritual realm thereafter.

18. Honor through your lives those who, according to My will, gave you life, and tomorrow your children will honor you. Glorify Me not only through spiritual works—no, your human works also glorify My Spirit.

19. This is a time when many people, upon experiencing the great afflictions gathering over humanity, exclaim, “It is the hand of God that punishes humanity through suffering.” Yet I tell you that this is a false way of thinking about My justice.

20. When will you understand that pain exists only as a consequence of your sins, and that it is man himself who condemns and punishes himself?

21. You should understand that when I allow suffering to strike your heart, I am thereby giving you the clearest proof that sin is the greatest obstacle to your seeing the light and enjoying the peace of the soul.

22. Many believe they love Me and serve Me, yet when suffering befalls them, they ask themselves in dismay, “How is it that, even though I love my Father, He allows me to drink from this cup of suffering?” — They have

not realized that not only do they not love Me, but they have also allowed their passions and their pursuit of earthly things to become a form of worship for them, to which they give priority without realizing the worship they ought to offer Me.

23. If people were to pay homage to truth, love, justice, and goodness—which are attributes of My Spirit—do you think pain, war, hunger, confusion, and death could still exist in the world? Truly, I tell you, none of these things would exist in your lives; instead, there would be peace, health of soul and body, courage to face life, and well-being.

24. Remember that you were told in the Law: “You shall have no other gods before Me.” Yet there are many gods that human ambition has created to worship, to pay tribute to, and even to sacrifice one’s life for.

25. Understand that My Law is not outdated and that, without your realizing it, it speaks to you ceaselessly through your conscience; yet people continue to be pagans and idolaters. They love their bodies, flatter their vanities, and give in to their weaknesses; they love the treasures of the earth, to which they sacrifice their peace and their spiritual future. They pay homage to the flesh, sometimes descending into degeneration and even finding death in their pursuit of pleasure.

26. Ask yourselves whether you have loved the things of the world more than your Father. When have you sacrificed yourselves for Me by loving Me in your neighbor— —and serving Me? When do you sacrifice your sleep or risk your health to offer help and alleviate the sufferings that afflict your fellow human beings? And when have you gone nearly to the point of death for one of the noble ideals inspired by My teaching? See that the worship you practice toward material life takes precedence for you *over* the veneration of spiritual life. That is why I have told you that you have other gods whom you worship and whom you serve more than the true God.

27. How will you be able to experience a life on earth that embodies justice, and how will you be able to feel the divine mantle of My peace upon your soul? What can you do to no longer feel pain, when this is the only thing the false gods—whom you have created and loved from times long past to the present—can offer you?

28. Love Me more than anything created, for if you love *Me*, you will know how to give all beings their rightful and true place.

29. The confusion reigning in the world at this time is very great; yet the spirit of humanity is prepared, and My call alone is enough for it to turn its eyes once more toward My Law.

30. The time is drawing near when the light of My Spirit will reach hearts, enabling them to feel and comprehend what they have not understood until now.

31. Beloved disciples, you show Me your spirit thirsting for truth, and therefore I invite you to come to this spring to drink until your thirst is quenched. Delve to the very core of My Word; bear in mind that I manifest Myself only up to a certain limit, and then it is up to you to draw the right conclusions by thoroughly examining all that you have heard. Pray and ask Me in your prayer, and you will experience how, with every revelation, you receive a spark of My light. Do not expect to receive the whole truth in a single moment. Be aware that there are souls who have long been searching for the truth, who are exploring and trying to penetrate all mysteries, and who have still not reached the longed-for goal.

32. Christ taught you the way when He said, “Love one another.” Yet to this day, you have not realized the full significance of this sublime commandment. Truly, I tell you, the whole of human life would be transformed if you were to live according to this highest principle, for only love can reveal to you the secret counsel of God, since in it lies the origin of life. Seek the truth with zeal, seek the meaning of life, love, grow strong in goodness, and you will experience how, little by little, everything that was false, dishonest, and imperfect will fall away from your being. Be more receptive each day to the light of Divine Grace, and then you will be able to ask your Lord everything you wish to know—everything your soul needs to attain the highest truth.

33. Work on earth with greater devotion and faithfully devote yourselves to your duties. Always strive for the progress of your soul, so that your material life may not be fruitless.

34. Pray with the simple prayer that comes from the purest heart, and examine your deeds with the help of your conscience. Then you will rejoice in My presence.

35. In this communion with the Spirit, you will receive streams of light to better understand life. You will not lack the inspiration that leads you to become ever better. In those moments, the powers and gifts of the Spirit will awaken, and you will then be able to carry out the various missions I have entrusted to you.

36. Intuition—which is spiritual vision, foreknowledge, and prophecy—becomes clear in the mind and makes the heart beat faster in response to the messages and voices it receives from infinity.

37. Once people have learned to converse with My Spirit, they will no longer need to consult books or seek guidance from them. Today they still

ask those whom they believe to know more, or they search through writings and books in their desire to find the truth.

38. Blessed is the one who eagerly strives to hear My Word and does not wish to miss a single one of My teachings, for he will succeed in forming within his spirit the book that will be his greatest inheritance in this age.

39. My Word is resurrection and life for the soul that is afraid and is perishing in the stormy sea of passions. Therefore, the one who has received it into his heart and tasted its essence will live forever. And his greatest desire will be to reveal it to his fellow human beings, so that all may be nourished by it and attain eternal life.

40. I bless those who proclaim My coming in the Third Era and truly fulfill their mission, for their seed will blossom in a short time. But woe to those who misuse My name or My teachings to deceive the gullible by calling themselves messengers of God or taking My place to be served; for they will be exposed and brought to judgment. Along the way, they will discover that people have awakened and will demand proof from them to justify everything they preach.

41. I am "The Word" that speaks to your spirit. I am the Master who once again finds Himself surrounded by disciples. While some of them pray and earn merit to feel pure and worthy to be with Me, others distort and devalue My teaching. I tell you that each one of them will be accountable to Me for the instruction I have given them all. Because of their materialism, the present generation will not grasp the meaning of this revelation, and it will be the new generations who, when I connect with them from spirit to spirit, will recognize the content of this Book of Wisdom that I have bequeathed to you in this Third Era.

42. People are awaiting the signs of My message. I will allow this teaching to be translated and taken to other countries so that it may be made known. How many people are awaiting it, without knowing that I am currently delivering and communicating countless teachings from which the book containing My message will be compiled.

43. My Word has poured out abundantly upon you like a stream of crystal-clear water that purifies and revitalizes everything in its path.

44. When you prepare yourselves, you will be strong and possess the spiritual authority that My chosen ones had in times past. You will be respected by some and feared by others, for since you carry the truth within your spirit, you will expose falsehood, lies, and hypocrisy wherever they may be found.

45. Many people, upon learning that you possess My revelations, will come to you out of curiosity; others will reject you, and still others will seek to destroy you

. In all cases, you must limit yourselves to fulfilling your task, namely, bearing witness. Then you will see that precisely those who mocked you or intended to kill you will be moved by your words, cast their weapons far from them, and join you on your path.

46. The great conflict is drawing near; after the chaos, peace will come to this world. Humanity must drink this cup to the dregs so that it may learn to appreciate and strive for peace and the virtues of the soul. It is necessary for him to endure hardships so that he may be shaken and purified; and when the burden of his guilt becomes unbearable to him, he will feel a burning desire for the peace—which he has banished from his heart for so long—to return to his soul, for which he will offer his full repentance.

47. I tell you that this peace will come and that it will be safeguarded and preserved in the hearts of people for a long time.

48. This earth will be a fertile field where my seed will blossom and bear fruit, for already the human heart is hungry for love and thirsting for truth; it is also weary of empty words and teachings devoid of love. Therefore, humanity has finally come to feel that it must be instructed by a true Master who reveals spiritual life to them and prepares them for a higher existence. My Law, which is ever-present in the lives of people, is forgotten by them, and that is why humanity is moving toward chaos; that is why the human heart is empty and spiritually impoverished.

49. Therefore, I invite you all to return to the true path. My peace is ready to come to you, and be assured that with it, virtues will blossom anew in the souls of people. After the selfishness in which people have lived, love for one's neighbor will return to them, and they will seek to understand those in need of help, offering them the peace and comfort that for so long they did not know how to give. Then they will experience the joy felt by those who love their neighbors as brothers and sisters. When will those good sowers of charity appear? I have told you that for the sake of *one* righteous person, this world could be saved.

50. Consider this: If you all strove to be righteous and good, this valley of tears would soon be transformed into a world of high spirituality.

51. You, O people, work without growing weary. Teach, perform deeds that inspire transformation, and since you have risen to new life, pray for those who think they are living but have died to faith and hope. You who are now strong and healthy, pray for the sick. Pray for those who do not

pray, and encourage those who are undergoing great trials. Support the weak and bring peace to the nations at war. Help all those souls who have left their bodies on the battlefields to rise and enter spiritual life, aware of the state in which they find themselves and the step they have taken. Pray for everyone; your mission is not limited to doing this only for those you love and know—your loved ones—but for all who live in this world and in other worlds. Do this, disciples, for your spiritual mission is universal, since I have set no limits on your love, but have always told you, “Love one another.”

52. To help you in this task, the light of My Spirit has descended to caress you, O you little ones who have striven earnestly to offer the needy a peaceful little place where they may hear My voice, which is balm, light, and peace.

53. The place of gathering is humble and modest, for you have learned that this is not a temple. Instead, you strive to impart purity to your soul, which you already know is My true temple.

54. These places of gathering are like trees along the long paths of your lives; they are like palm trees in the desert—resting places to offer travelers refreshment and shade.

55. Oh, if only every province had one of these trees, where people could hear my “nightingales” singing! But your progress has been slow and your work meager. Therefore, there are many regions without trees and many travelers who find no oasis, no shade, no refuge, nor the trilling of birds.

56. Since *you* have the comfort of My presence through this Word, earn merit so that your tree may grow and its shade may become greater, for the number of travelers will increase greatly, drawn by the testimony of those who have found peace of soul here.

57. Work together as one and carry out the work I have entrusted to you. But watch and pray, lest you fall *into* temptation*, for then you yourselves would destroy your own work.

**“Watch and pray, lest you fall into temptation.” This is a correction to the Luther translation, which in Mark 14:38 reads: Watch and pray that you may not fall into temptation. – Also, the petition in the “Lord’s Prayer”: “And lead us not into temptation” is not correctly rendered, for God does not tempt us. (James 1:3) We therefore need not ask Him not to lead us into temptation, but that He may protect us and guide us so that we do not fall in the hour of temptation. (Revelation 3:10)*

58. You ask Me in your hearts what kind of temptations might cause you to fall, to which I reply that these temptations consist of vanity, fanaticism, or materialism.

59. Now you are surprised that I speak to you in this way, for you consider it impossible to fall through actions so unworthy of a disciple of Mine.

60. If you only knew how many of you—who came to Me full of meekness, wept every time you committed the slightest transgression, and swore your love to Me in every prayer—have since turned humility into pride and active charity into selfishness.

61. I know you better than you know yourselves, and it is necessary for Me to speak to you in this way so that you may live with vigilance.

62. I entrust to all of you the task of building a spiritual sanctuary that is to be My true temple—an altar invisible to the human eye, yet one that will possess the power of a truly existing altar. Its presence will be felt through what you radiate to your fellow human beings.

63. This is the temple I charge you to build, for I know that within it you will find peace, life, and the light of the Spirit.

64. If you unite in true brotherhood, follow My instructions, persevere in humility, faith, and love for your neighbor, and take care not to fall into stagnation but strive daily to attain greater spiritualization, then have no doubt that you will soon see your mission fulfilled and your work completed.

65. Combat all seeds of discord, falsehood, deception, or materialism that might sprout among you, for if you are negligent, the weeds will proliferate and continue to grow, eventually overrunning the walls of your temple.

66. Do not wait until the result of your work comes to resemble what befell that people who built the Tower of Babel. Strive so that, at the end of the struggle, there may be joy and peace in your soul; but beware lest confusion and pain arise at the very last moment.

67. Blessed is the one who strives to be at peace with his conscience.

68. Blessed is the one who sows the seed of peace along his path.

69. You who come to hear My sweet words, you are welcome.

70. Come to Me whenever you are downcast by suffering or a lack of faith, for I am the light that will restore your peace of mind.

71. Should you be far from these places of gathering, you will hear Me in your conscience, which will show you the way.

72. When humanity goes through a period of spiritual confusion, the clarity of My Word comes to enlighten it, for it is capable of understanding the higher life.

73. You are all witnesses to the fact that in these moments, science devotes all its time and intellectual power to discovering in nature the answers to many of humanity's questions. And nature responds to humanity's call, thereby bearing witness to its Creator, who is an inexhaustible source of wisdom and love, but also of justice. Yet humanity does not awaken to the truth and continues, as if by a verdict, to burden itself with the heavy weight of its materialism.

74. People are afraid to take a step forward toward evolution, a step ahead, because they are accustomed to clinging to *the* traditions their ancestors left them.

75. Humanity fears thinking and believing independently; it prefers to submit to the traditions of others, thereby depriving itself of the freedom to know Me. For this reason, it has lived in a state of backwardness.

76. But now the time of light has come for humanity, through which humankind gains free will.

77. If humanity has witnessed the advancement of science and seen discoveries it would not have believed possible before, why then does it resist believing in the development of the spirit? Why does it cling to something that holds it back and makes it sluggish? Why has it not opened itself to eternal life?

78. Consider how My revelations at this time align with your material development, so that you may never mistakenly condemn them.

79. Let man not pride himself on his material achievements and his science, for he does not realize that without My revelation and without My influence—or the help of spiritual beings who inspire you from the beyond—nothing could have been discovered.

80. Human beings are part of creation; they have a mission to fulfill, just as all of the Creator's creatures do; furthermore, they have been endowed with a higher intelligence and free will so that, through their own efforts, they may achieve the development and perfection of the spirit, which is the highest purpose of their existence.

81. Through the spirit, human beings can comprehend their Creator, understand His blessings, and admire His wisdom.

82. If, instead of becoming conceited about your earthly knowledge, you were to make My entire work your own, there would be no mysteries for you. Then you would recognize one another as brothers and love one

another, just as I teach you in each of My works. You would possess goodness, love, mercy, and above all, unity.

83. How small you are when you consider yourselves almighty and great, and therefore refuse to acknowledge that above your power and your science is He who, in truth, knows all and can do all!

84. Poor human being, when he is content to be matter and only matter, and thus remains subject only to the law of nature that governs mortal and fleeting beings, who are born, grow, and die!

85. When will you rise above the state of materialism in which you find yourselves? You must make an effort to look beyond the heaven you have conceived, to the place of eternity that is destined for you.

86. Do not wait for others to set out on the path to Me; come, explore the mystery, and He will tell you what to do; He will reveal to you *the* task you must fulfill.

87. I invite you to draw closer to Me; yet to do so, it is not necessary to give up either the duties or the wholesome pleasures of human life.

88. Disciples, you have come to Earth at a time when all of human life is subject to the dominion of human science; despite the great materialism, the light that illuminates your inner being will make you understand what you must do. Thus you will develop your gifts, for nothing must come to a standstill; everything must proceed in harmony.

89. I give you my teachings not merely as a moral restraint on your passions; rather, with them you can ascend to the greater heights of your spiritual perfection.

90. The restraint on your passions must be your conscience

91. I do not come to establish a new religion among you, nor does this teaching deny the existing religions.

92. This is a message of Divine Love for all, a call to all spiritual beings.

93. Whoever understands the divine purpose and fulfills my commandments will feel guided toward the progress and higher development of their spirit.

94. Understand that as long as the world does not embark on the path of Spiritualism, peace will remain far from being realized.

95. I, in Jesus, taught the law of the highest and purest feelings. Come to Me, all of you; become My beloved disciples, and I will teach you to live in peace.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 119

1. It was My will that humanity know the history of the people of Israel, for I used this people as an instrument for My teachings and subjected them to great trials so that they might serve as an open book for all generations.

2. Those twelve tribes embodied humanity throughout the ages. But today, the resemblance is even greater between that people, while it was captive in a foreign land, and the present-day world, which is a slave to sin and materialism—the forces that embody the power of the new Pharaoh.

3. Just as in those days the mercy of Jehovah freed His people by clearing a path for them through the desert and leading them to Canaan, so today I come as the Light of justice and love to free all the peoples of the earth from their captivity and lead them to the “Promised Land.” Now I will lead your souls into My Kingdom of light and peace, and likewise I will cause a new manna to descend upon your souls, which will be the nourishment of eternal life on their long journey.

4. I will make a new covenant with humanity, but this one will not be based on symbols; My Spirit will be present within it.

5. Among My people, the ideal of goodness and the desire for unity with all the peoples of the world will awaken once more—just as those twelve tribes united when they crossed the vast desert, inspired by the same ideal.

6. The struggle will be great, and obstacles, enemies, and temptations will arise along the way. Yet from this process, soldiers will emerge, steeled in character, and apostles, filled with love for their neighbors and faith. Throughout their entire life’s journey, but especially during the critical times of trial, I will encourage the multitudes and strengthen their faith through My miracles. When people have attained peace and live in harmony, I will cause them to begin enjoying the sweet fruits of the Kingdom of Light and Peace even here on earth—as a foretaste of the delights their souls will later experience when they dwell in their spiritual homeland.

7. The fruits that the soul reaps even here will be a compensation for the sacrifices, hardships, and deprivations that your heart has endured. Later, when this people knocks at the gates of My Kingdom as an immeasurable multitude, I will joyfully welcome them and say to them, “: “Come in, come to Me, and leave the dust of the road and your weariness behind. Here is the City of Peace, adorned and awaiting its new inhabitants.”

8. The people, fearful in the presence of their Father, will believe that the hour of their judgment has come. Then I will say to them: "Do not be afraid; enter My house, which is yours. The desert has already purified you and made you worthy to come to Me."

9. People, since you see so much corruption among humanity, know of their hatred and wars, and are aware of the painful consequences of materialistic teachings, you have thought that in order for humanity to be renewed and to convert to My Law, it must first endure severe trials, and that much time will pass before people finally love one another in accordance with My teaching.

10. I tell you: Although it is true that very great trials await this world, the days of suffering will be shortened, for the suffering of humankind will be so great that it will cause people to awaken, lift their eyes to Me, and listen to the voice of their conscience, which will demand that they fulfill My Law.

11. My justice will eradicate all evil that exists in this world. First, I will examine everything: religious communities, the sciences, and social institutions; and then the sickle of Divine Justice will pass over them, cutting away the weeds and leaving the wheat behind. Every good seed that I find in the hearts of people, I will preserve so that it may continue to sprout in their souls.

12. There are entire peoples and nations who have cast My seed out of their hearts; others who have forgotten My most important teachings; still others who neither watch nor pray. Nevertheless, and despite the barrenness in which they live—these peoples will soon be transformed into fertile fields, for My mercy will work upon their hearts.

13. It is necessary to prepare the "farm implements," to fill the "granary" with the spiritual seed that I have brought you, and for you to recognize, through the gifts of the Spirit that I have entrusted to you, the hour when you must leave your resting place to set out to sow. You must watch and pray so that that blessed dawn does not find you asleep in ignorance, in materialism, or in sin; for then you would not recognize the right hour to go out into the "fields," and when you wish to set out, you would no longer have the strength for the struggle.

14. If you have faith in My Word, prepare yourselves now through prayer so that you may find the fields ready for sowing. Should you fail to complete this work, your children will take up the seed of love that I have entrusted to you and carry out My commissions to the end.

15. Blessed are the workers who are charged with making the fields fertile and cultivating them, for they will see the dew of My grace descend

upon the fields, which will be the Father's constant blessing for the efforts of His children and a caress for all who rise to faith and life.

16. Long ago you were told that the time would come when humanity would understand all the revelations of past ages, and I tell you that this time has already begun, and that in it your spirit receives My light through inspiration.

17. Christ came into the world and paved the way for you by teaching you, through His life, His works, and His words, the perfect way to fulfill the Law. Even before He was to appear in the world, He was foretold by the prophets so that the people might await Him and recognize Him as soon as they saw Him.

18. In Abraham and his son Isaac, I gave you a parable of what the Redeemer's sacrificial death would mean, when I tested the love Abraham had for Me by asking him to sacrifice his son, his beloved Isaac, with his own hand. Upon proper reflection, you will recognize in that act a similarity to what the sacrifice of God's only-begotten Son for the salvation of the world would later signify.

19. Abraham was the embodiment of God, and Isaac the image of Jesus. At that moment, the patriarch thought that the Lord was demanding his son's life from him so that this might come to pass—that the blood of the innocent might wash away the transgressions of the people—and although he loved the one who was flesh of his flesh deeply, his obedience to God, as well as his compassion and love for his people, outweighed the life of his beloved son. The obedient Abraham was just about to deliver the fatal blow to his son; at the very moment when, overcome with grief, he raised his arm to sacrifice him, My power held him back and commanded him to sacrifice a lamb in place of his son, so that this symbol might remain as a testimony of love and obedience.

20. Centuries later, humanity demanded of Me the sacrificial death of Jesus, My beloved Son, and I had to deliver Him to you so that His example of meekness, sealed by His sacrificial death and His blood, might remain indelibly inscribed in the consciousness of humanity.

21. Whereas in the case of Isaac a lamb was offered in his place to save his life, in the case of Jesus there was no one who could have taken His place, for He knew that it was necessary for His blood to be shed so that the meaning and light of that sacrifice might illuminate the souls, hearts, and minds of people who lacked spirituality. That is why Jesus is also called "the Lamb of God."

The Law tells you, "You shall not kill," yet Christ, in His teaching of love, showed you the sublime lesson of dying to save others.

22. Blessed is he who dies to give life to those who need it, for he will live forever.

23. Behold, the time has come when you can grasp the spiritual essence contained in My earlier revelations—those which humanity interprets only in a material way, without attempting to immerse themselves in them to discover their spiritual meaning.

24. I place you at the beginning of the path of exploration so that you may subsequently reach the core of My teachings. If I were to present everything to you fully illuminated, your spirit would not exert itself to fathom the depth of My Word.

25. I remind you of how that bloodthirsty crowd back then, in the Second Era, finally saw Jesus hanging on the cross, and beside Him, the two other condemned men in their death throes. They heard Him say to the Father, “Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do.” Everyone present heard it, yet they did not understand those words, and time had to pass before people would realize that the blood slowly dripping down onto the earth was the symbol of Divine Love and the highest forgiveness, which descends like an infinite mantle to cover all people.

26. Many centuries have passed since then, yet the humanity of this age—which weeps at the remembrance of Jesus’ sacrificial death and is horrified by the cruelty of those who brought Him to the place of execution—is the same humanity that sacrifices thousands of fellow human beings day after day.

27. If Christ were to return to Earth as a human being in this age, He would no longer say, as He did on Golgotha, “Father, forgive them, for they know not what they do,” for now you receive the light of the Spirit in abundance, and souls have evolved greatly. Who does not know that I am the Giver of life, and that therefore no one may take the life of his fellow human being? If a person cannot give life, he is also not entitled to take what he cannot give back.

28. People, do you think you are fulfilling My law simply because you say you have a religion and observe outward religious rites? In the law you were told, “You shall not kill,” yet you violate this commandment, for on the altar of your sin you shed the blood of your fellow human beings in streams.

29. Israelites and Christians wage war against one another and kill one another—did I not give both the one and the same Law?

30. The atonement for this will be bloody and painful, for the lives that people have taken and the blood they have shed cry out for justice. Woe

to those who have killed, and even more so to those who have instigated or ordered the killing!

31. Step by step, the nations are heading toward the valley (of death), where they will gather to be judged.

32. Yet those men who wage war and whose hands are stained with the blood of their fellow human beings still dare to utter My name. Are these, then, the blossoms or fruits of the teaching I have imparted to you? Have you not learned from Jesus how He forgave, how He blessed those who harmed Him, and how, even as He was dying, He granted life to His executioners?

33. People have doubted My word and neglected their faith; therefore, they have placed all their trust in violence. So I have allowed them to see their own error by reaping the fruit of their deeds, for only in this way will they open their eyes to understand the truth.

34. On this table of love there are foods that not even the kings of the earth could offer you: they are the bread of heaven, for which the poor long, and the wine that the outcasts of the world drink. Eat and drink, but never take pride in possessing these gifts, for then you would hide vanity beneath your meager garments, and I want you to be humble in spirit and heart. Take as your example those who, though they wear a royal cloak on their shoulders, also know in their hearts how to be humble. The bread and my wine are for everyone, for I see you all as spiritually in need.

In the beginning, I bestowed upon all of you My grace, which is divine seed. Since then, in accordance with your destiny, you have walked different paths, and on these paths, each has reaped according to what they have sown—some have reaped fruit in abundance, while others have reaped only pain and misery. While some have lived only briefly on earth because they attained the light necessary to ascend, others—though they lived long in the Valley of Tears—have not even attained the knowledge of who they are, nor where they are going. I have compassion for these souls who wander aimlessly, which is why I hold back their steps to show them the path that leads to the “Promised Land.”

35. The light of My Spirit penetrates every heart, even when it remains closed. It is similar with the light of the Royal Star, which seemingly does not penetrate your bedroom when it is locked; nevertheless, its invisible rays reach its interior and give the room a living atmosphere. *You* must not wait for My light to penetrate your inner being while the doors of your souls remain closed. How beautiful it will be to find you with your inner temple prepared to receive the grace of My caring love. Let Me heal and strengthen you, and afterward I will make you My workers and disciples.

36. Many of you who are currently nothing in life—since you yourselves are the least even within your own families—will soon find yourselves seated at My table. You who have been spurned and driven out of the circle of your loved ones will tomorrow be recognized by the very ones who had misjudged you.

37. Do you wish to make your hearts more sensitive or to soothe them? Then follow this path, which is the path of humility, spiritual elevation, and love for your neighbor. Bring healing to the sick, visit those in pain, comfort the suffering, and honor those who have already taken up this cross before you. Take as your example those who keep vigil at night and study My work, and also those who perform acts of love for their fellow human beings, even as they drink from the cup of suffering.

38. Thus do I speak to those who are beginning to utter the first words of the spiritual language, to the newcomers to whom I teach the basic principles of the Law and the ultimate purpose of my work. In it you will learn that if you pray from spirit to spirit and love your fellow human beings, you will not only heal the sick but also raise the dead.

39. In this humble region where I am currently revealing Myself, I have revealed to you that the Third Era began in the year 1866 and that this revelation will end in the year 1950, by which time many of My children will have heard Me. Truly, I tell you that the lips that have given you My teaching did not speak of their own will, but under divine inspiration.

40. Beloved workers in these fields, embrace your task with true love; cultivate My fields by plowing furrows into which you sow the divine seed. Recognize the seed so that you may sow only this one, for in its fruit will lie the foundation for the upward development and the light of your soul. Do you consider it just that, upon your passage into the Spiritual World, you should have to regret your own actions simply because of your lack of zeal in the task that led you to inhabit the earth?

41. Do not forget that I tell you time and again that you are to sow wheat in My fields, for those fields where weeds and thistles have grown will be cut down by the sickle of Divine Justice.

42. I said the same thing to the disciples and the crowds during the Second Era: “Truly, I tell you, every tree that has not been planted by the hand of my Heavenly Father will be uprooted.”

43. Pray, workers; do so humbly before your Father, and ensure that your sowing is pleasing to My sight. Cleanse your fields tirelessly; seek the light to dispel errors, until only the wheat bears fruit in them.

44. It is a pure seed that you have received, but your lack of faith prevented you from recognizing that purity, and without realizing it, you have mixed it with other seeds that do not come from Me.

45. I have told you: Recognize the seed, so that you may purify your sowings one by one, and so that only truth may come from the lips of your children when they begin to walk in the way of the Lord. I see those who strive to penetrate to the heart of this teaching, but who, to this day, have not been able to free themselves from the influence of foreign teachings, religions, and dogmas.

46. People, help my messengers with your prayers; train your prophets and strengthen them. Do not forget that toward the end of my revelation, I will reveal to you many teachings that I have kept for you, to seal this legacy with a golden brooch.

47. After the time of this revelation, My light will help you to comprehend what you have heard, enabling you to separate the essential and true from the superfluous—that is, from what is material.

48. I will inspire this people, witnesses to My Word, so that they may study My teachings thoroughly and understand the deep meaning of what I have told them and what the essence of My teaching is.

49. When you have passed through the stage of preparation and are equipped to teach, I will pave the way for you, and then you will no longer be intimidated by the invisible dangers and thorns or the treacherous snares and threats you will encounter, for by then everything will be prepared for your sowing.

50. I will have arranged everything by then, and My light will descend upon you, just as the dew descends upon the valleys in the stillness of the night. Love is what you are to sow. How can you expect the nations to conclude peace treaties if love exists in their hearts?

51. I told you that peace would be with people of good will, yet I find this good will in no people on earth.

52. Therefore, it is necessary for a people to arise who do not strive for the treasures of the world, but who teach active charity, prayer, virtue, and faith. I will call this people My own, and people will recognize them as the people of God. From the morality of its people, their good manners, and the virtuous lives they lead, peace will radiate, bringing well-being to humanity, without their forgetting that perfect peace—the only one that fills the spirit with bliss—descends only upon those who yearn for it with true love.

53. When will you attain the peace of the Spirit if you have not even attained the peace of the heart? — I tell you, as long as the last fratricidal

weapon has not been destroyed, there will be no peace among people. Weapons of fratricide are all those with which people take each other's lives, destroy morality, deprive one another of freedom, health, and peace of mind, or annihilate faith.

54. The limit of so many evils has almost been reached; they must come to an end. That is why My voice has made itself heard in the depths of souls and has called upon the people of all nations to lay down the weapons of destruction and death, so that they may be consumed in the fire of My justice.

55. Then I will speak spiritually, and my voice will be heard in the consciences of all my children.

56. If proud and unreasonable people would reflect and pray, they would become aware of where their steps are leading them, and they would pause. Yet they cannot attain complete clarity of mind, for hatred and ambition blind them.

57. Pray, all of you who wish to belong to the people of peace. All those who wish to extend a brotherly hand to their fellow human beings to save them—draw near to the Light.

58. The seed of evil, scattered across the entire earth, is bearing fruit as never before. Yet I must also tell you that the good seed is likewise sprouting in various places on the planet.

59. Prepare yourselves spiritually—all of you who feel that this divine seed is beginning to sprout in your hearts—so that whenever you encounter other sowers on your paths, you may recognize them and unite with them in My Law.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 120

1. Long ago it was announced to you through the mouth of a prophet that a time would come when the Divine Spirit would be poured out upon all flesh and every spirit. Truly, I tell you, this is the time in which you are now living. But it came as a surprise to you, and you were unprepared, because you attached very little importance to those prophetic voices and neither studied nor explored that prophecy.

2. Today you are searching for everything that is supernatural to you, seeking confirmation that spiritual life exists. Some observe and study the stars; others await mysterious voices or signs; still others seek an explanation in science; but very few are those who have focused on the innermost depths of their soul to hear the voice of their Lord there, to feel Him, and to love Him.

3. When I appeared to My disciples for the last time in the Second Era, they saw a cloud envelop the Master's form, lift Him up, and carry Him away into infinity. There they received the promise and the announcement that the Lord would return to humanity in the same spiritual form in which those men had seen Him depart.

4. Only they could comprehend that divine apparition, for they were the only ones who were prepared while the world slept. Now I tell you that you have seen the word of that prophet of the First Era and the promise I gave you come to fulfillment. But My coming in spiritual form has been sensed only by those who have prepared themselves inwardly, or by those who awaited Me with watchful senses.

5. In the same sublime silence with which I ascended in the cloud during that Second Era, I descend today upon all souls; yet not all have seen, sensed, or heard Me, for now, as then, there are only a few who are receptive to it. My voice is gentle, yet My presence will once again shake humanity to its core in all its social institutions.

6. Rulers, Pharisees, and scribes mocked Jesus when they heard Him say that He was a King, that He had come to reign. When they saw Him die on a cross, their mockery and doubts increased even more, yet they could not imagine that very soon they would perish along with their governments and vassals, and that the One whom they had judged and killed as a fraud would win over great multitudes of people and nations through the truth of His teaching, full of righteousness, love, and humility.

7. Here I am, visible and tangible to those who prepare themselves inwardly and wish to see Me, and I shed light into all souls so that no one may seek Me in any form other than the spiritual, nor seek to find Me in the external world while carrying Me within their hearts.

8. Elijah has come to prepare for My arrival. Once again, he has made the paths straight by enlightening the faculties of the mind and loosening the lips of those through whom I have given you My Word. When I cease to speak to you through the human faculty of the mind, Elijah will continue to spread light along the path of humanity.

9. Great is the message of the One sent by God in this era. Know that I already told you in the Second Era: "Elijah will come and restore all things to their original state."

10. Who are those who truly sense his spiritual presence? I could also say to you, just as I said then: "Elijah has been among you, and you have not sensed him."

11. You call him the forerunner, and in truth he has been so since the First Era. He gave you a glimpse of the divine message through humanity and raised the dead even before Jesus was born. He brought you the first messages about the reincarnation of the soul and has been paving the Lord's paths ever since, right up to the present era, in which you rejoice in this revelation and marvel at the order and perfection with which each of the spiritual revelations has become a reality.

12. Elijah is like a shepherd; follow him, for he will lead you along the true path until you reach the sheepfold, where He who is the Father of all creation awaits you.

13. Prepare yourselves spiritually in the silence of your meditation, for he will draw near to you to reveal to you all that your mind has been unable to comprehend.

14. The battle is drawing near, and Elijah wants to strengthen you. Do not be afraid; do not distrust your spiritual guide; for just as he once, in his time, caused a bolt of lightning to fall through prayer to prove the existence of the true God to the worshippers of false gods, so will he perform miracles before the materialistic world in this age that will shake it and open its eyes to the truth.

15. Are you afraid to talk to your fellow human beings about the reincarnation of the soul? Are you not convinced of the loving justice it embodies?

16. Compare this form of atonement with that of eternal punishment in the unceasing fire of hell—a notion that humanity uses to intimidate people's souls. Tell Me, which of these two kinds conveys to you the idea of a divine, perfect, and merciful justice: One reveals cruelty, boundless resentment, and vengeance; the other contains only forgiveness, fatherly love, and hope of attaining eternal life. How greatly have My teachings been distorted as a result of misinterpretations!

17. I am preparing you for the struggle, for I know that you will be opposed because of what you will teach. But if death were to take your fellow human beings by surprise at that moment—and if I were to ask them, should they die in sin, what they would prefer: the eternal fire in which they believe, or the opportunity to purify themselves in a new life—truly, I tell you, they would choose the second option, even if they had fought against it in their lives, blinded by fanaticism.

18. Disciples, be faithful and steadfast in My teaching, for in the end, the light will overcome the darkness. The light is true faith, reason, knowledge, and wisdom.

19. Elijah will go before you like a divine torch and illuminate your path.

20. In this time, I arm you with virtue so that you may fulfill the difficult mission I have entrusted to you in the Third Era—a mission that will be for the good of humanity and will serve to elevate your soul along the path of development. I am making counselors and doctors out of those who were once outcasts or simply selfish people. It is necessary for you to have faith in your spiritual gifts so that you may perform amazing works. If you have faith, you will be so amazed by the works you accomplish that you will say to Me, “Why do You grant me something so great, even though I am so unworthy?” Understand that after the crucible of pain through which you have passed, My divine instruction has prepared you so that you may evolve upward.

21. Share with absolute selflessness what I have given you, and you will open many eyes to the truth and, through your deeds, touch the hearts of many of your fellow human beings. Teach that whoever serves humanity serves *Me*. There are temptations along the path, but to fight against them, I have given you the necessary weapons.

22. Disciples, how many of you, in your simplicity, have been like radiant beacons on the path of your fellow human beings? As long as you put My teaching into practice, you will be invincible in trials. But if you do not unite, or if you practice this teaching according to *your own* ideas and will, then you will be defeated in the struggle—not in My work, for it is the truth and is indestructible. Prepare yourselves, for after My departure I will leave you the fields ready for sowing, the regions, the villages, and even the nations. And *you* shall continue to sow this seed and teach those who have not heard Me, passing on to them the essence of My Word and making known to them My prophecies regarding what will happen after 1950.

23. Yes, people, I will leave these prophecies engraved in your hearts, for in those times you will no longer hear this Word delivered through

human intermediaries. Of these spokespeople whom you look to today, some will be taken from the earth, and those who remain will close their minds to this message and to the Spiritual World.

This will be a time of pitfalls and dangers, in which false prophets and false messengers will arise and speak in the name of false gods. Then you must be strong, so that you will not be beguiled by the deceivers. Draw strength from My Word, so that you will not succumb out of weakness.

24. Be obedient, practice obedience, be ready to carry out what I command you, and you will see that pain will depart from your path and you will never be deceived. It is not My will that you perish, nor that the misfortunes I warn you about befall you. Watch and pray, for just as people in this world can set snares to bring you down, so too—as you well know—there exist in the hereafter dishonest and confused beings who can influence you with their darkness.

25. Recognize, O leaders of the congregations, that this people, who hear My commands, are increasingly coming to understand the reproaches I direct at you and the responsibility of My spokespeople; and if tomorrow you do not obey the commands, this very people will rise up, reject you, and make you aware of your errors.

26. It is My will that this people and the multitudes yet to come see you take your rightful place with all zeal and dignity, so that people may recognize from your work that you have been good workers in this vineyard. Do you understand Me, people? Are you willing to follow My instructions during these final years of My revelation among you?

27. Reflect deeply on My commandment regarding the attainment of your unity, so that you may discover its true meaning. Many times you have sought to demonstrate your unity to Me, and I have shown you the falsehood that lay within it. I want you to support one another, to respect one another, since the office that each of you holds has been entrusted to you by Me; to have true love for one another, for then I will find in your works the foundations for a unified approach to service and devotion. Be fully aware of My wishes and follow My instructions, for if you do not do so, you cannot imagine the chaos that awaits you. I do not wish to instill unnecessary fear in you; I wish to awaken you now, while there is still time to reflect and correct your mistakes. You must not be able to say tomorrow, when you fall: “Lord, since You foresee everything, why did You never foretell this calamity to us?”

28. Disciples, I have given you this teaching today because I do not want you to weep after I depart, even though I know *that many* will weep.

29. In the early days, all spiritual matters were a mystery to people, and that is why they had to create sciences and theologies to study and understand the Divine. But truly, I tell you, when Christ was among humanity, He spoke with the greatest simplicity so that all might understand the teaching of love. He knew that He would not be properly understood, but that He had to wait until the time came when, through the spiritual development that humanity would then have attained, it would be enabled to recognize the whole truth. That is why He promised the world that He would return spiritually and send it a light that would enable it to understand all that would be confused in the hearts of men.

30. Lift up your souls, for the foretold time is the one you are currently experiencing. That Master who promised to return is the One who speaks to you, and the light He promised to send you is the one that is currently at work spiritually within all people.

31. The light of truth is so illuminating and clear that you need not be theologians to understand what has been revealed to you throughout the ages. If at the beginning of the path of development everything was a mystery to you, I have, step by step and from teaching to teaching, drawn back the veils, dispelled the darkness, and removed falsehoods.

32. The Father cannot be a mystery to any of His children, for He allows Himself to be felt, sensed, and seen in all of creation, from the smallest to the infinite. People create these “mysteries” without wanting to realize that in doing so, they hinder the soul’s development toward the Creator.

33. I do not say to you, “Come to the Father so that you may come to know Him,” but rather, “Come to know the Father so that you may come to Him.” Whoever does not know Him will not be able to love Him, and whoever does not love Him will not be able to go to Him.

34. I came into the world to tell you, “I am the Way,” and I added, “Whoever knows the Son knows the Father.”

35. What was the way of Christ? The way of love, mercy, gentleness, and sincerity. What was the Son like, so that through Him we might know the Father?—Wise, just, loving, merciful, full of power, and active in charity.

36. The Master therefore came into the world to show you the true God—not the one that the peoples have created in their hearts. In the same way, in this era, the light of the Divine Spirit descends fully upon all souls, so that you may rejoice in your spiritualization upon beholding the Father’s infinite love.

37. Blessed is he who follows Me on the path of love and humility.

38. Blessed is the one who loves and trusts, who knows his mission and fulfills it.

39. When I speak to you of the “path,” I do not refer to any path on Earth, for it is not on the world you inhabit that My Kingdom is. It is the spiritual path that always leads upward. It is the development and progress that your souls are meant to attain. Therefore, wherever you may be on Earth, you can be on the path of the Spirit.

40. My children, if you have strayed from the Way, return to it; and if you have come to a standstill, press onward.

41. I have given you the task you bear according to your ability and strength; you need only understand and love it. Pray daily so that you may receive the light necessary for your work. Then remain prepared and attentive, so that you may hear the voices of those who call to you—those who ask of you—and also so that you may withstand the trials. Every day of your existence is a page in the book that each of you is writing. Every day is marked by a trial, and every trial has a purpose and a reason.

42. I wish to make of you a people who are healthy in soul and body, for you are the Chosen Ones, the witnesses of My manifestations throughout the ages, and in this time you are to fulfill a difficult mission and prepare the way for the new generations.

43. I have strewn your path with proofs of love so that you may doubt neither Me nor yourselves. You who have heard Me in this time—do not go to the grave taking with you the secret of this bond I had with you, for this is your primary task. Speak to the people in My name; bear witness to My revelations through your deeds.

44. Do not tell Me that you lack the preparation to do this, for I have spoken much to you, and as you listened to Me, you purified yourselves and made yourselves worthy. All of you can bring this message to the world. People are waiting for it and are ready to receive it. Have you not discovered the longing for spirituality and peace that people have? Are you not moved by their ignorance and their pain?

45. My Spirit pours out upon them, speaks to them through their spirit, and says to them: “Come to Me and rest. Accept the faith that you lack; stop being the blind ones on the path.”

46. People, do you know the work I am building in the world? — “No,” you tell Me, “we only see humanity in turmoil, see it plunging into deep abysses and suffering a great affliction.” But I tell you that I have allowed humanity to bring justice upon itself with its own hand, so that it may recognize all its errors and return to Me purified. I have sent My light

down upon every creature and have stood by them in the days of tribulation.

47. My Spirit has descended upon every soul, and My angels are everywhere in the universe, carrying out My commands to bring everything into order and set it on the right path. When all have fulfilled their mission, ignorance will have vanished, evil will no longer exist, and only good will reign on this planet.

48. Oh, if only you had understood Me! If only you could realize how great is My longing to perfect you! How far you would have ascended by now, and how close you would already be to Me! If *your* will were *Mine*, you would have already reached the summit where I await you.

49. And what is My desire, My people? — Your unity and your peace.

50. To stand by you, I am among you once more; I speak to you; I stir your hearts in anticipation of your awakening.

51. Every good tree will be protected, and its roots and branches will spread out to provide shelter and nourishment to the traveler; but the weeds will be uprooted and cast into the unquenchable fire.

52. I speak to you figuratively, and when I speak to you of that tree, I mean the *works* of men.

53. To those to whom I have entrusted great responsibilities, I say: Prepare your harvest. Fathers of families, teachers, and rulers; masters and servants; great and small—I do not want you to present your fields to Me as uncultivated. Even if it is only a single grain, present it to Me pure and unblemished.

54. Come to Me, knock, and it will be opened to you. But come rejoicing, content with your work, so that you may feel great, like Me.

55. My Word is heavenly water that quenches the soul's thirst. Whoever tastes it will never thirst again. I am the inexhaustible spring that cascades down like a waterfall and bathes your spirit and your heart.

56. You who have purified yourselves through prayer and penance in the midst of pain have earned the right to hear My Word. Continue to be meek and humble, so that you may never lose this light. Your life had been barren, like a desert, without a shadow, without an oasis; yet I caused you to find, in the midst of the desert, a palm tree and a spring where you could regain courage and hope. Now that you have regained your strength, now that you have peace in your hearts, do not go into the "city of sin" to perish in its pleasures and vanities.

57. This is and will be called the "Age of the Spirit," for in it I had to come "on the cloud" to let the light shine that reveals and unravels the mysteries—the time in which I had to open the Book of Instruction to the

page corresponding to the era in which you live. With My divine love, I am currently enlightening the minds of people, which, due to their insensitivity to the spiritual, are like rocks. Yet from these rocks I will cause water to flow and even flowers to sprout.

58. Turn your eyes back, look to the past, and you will discover that I have always sown love along your path. Whenever you thought I was absent and your loneliness lingered, I made Myself felt in your heart and became your supporting staff, so that you would not collapse.

You gather in small groups to hear My Word; yet tomorrow you will multiply like the sand of the sea, and these multitudes will spiritually be those who formed the twelve tribes of Israel. It is written that I will reunite them to judge them. From these multitudes, I will choose those who will be My new apostles in this time. Yet I will prepare all hearts so that they may feel love and mercy for their neighbors, follow the promptings of their conscience and the feelings of their hearts, and thus accomplish works among people that are worthy of Him who has destined them to carry forth My new message with *the* sweetness that dispels the bitterness of the world.

59. If you regard your mission as a cross, I tell you in truth that it truly is so; yet I will be your “Cross-bearer.” Everything you do for the good of your fellow human beings, I will reward you for, transformed into light for your soul. Remember Christ when He ascended to heaven in glory and majesty after completing His work of love and redemption.

60. Pray, O people; prophets are arising among the nations and speaking of My revelation and My presence among you. You must acknowledge them, for they are My messengers. But learn to distinguish them from the false prophets, who will likewise appear and utter words of apparent light, yet which will essentially contain only darkness. Those who are My messengers will prepare the hearts, awaken the peoples, and be My forerunners, so that when you come to those regions, you will find the fields fertile.

61. Everything that is happening now has already been foretold to you by My prophets in the past. Yet who today recognizes the fulfillment of what was promised to you? Many are asleep; very few have remained awake; yet in the midst of the darkness of this night of sin in the world, I have come to those who appeared to be asleep but who were actually waiting for Me.

62. The Book of the Third Era is currently being written down by My “golden pens” under the dictation of My loving voice. The guardian angels, who zealously watch over the Father’s teachings, guide the hands of those

who write so that they may record in the book what is to be preserved for future generations—a book of love, a book of perfect wisdom, a book that both the simple and the learned, the young and the old, the proud and the humble, can all read. My Word will be the sword that fights by speaking of My coming in this age, of the manner of My revelation. It will enlighten the minds of the uneducated, penetrate hearts of stone, and dispel their doubts. My teaching will continue to spread from heart to heart and from people to people, and will be understood, believed, and loved even by the uneducated, the ignorant, the sinners, the pagans, and the idolaters, who will recognize my manifestation of love.

63. Take heart and rejoice at the thought that you have felt My presence in this time, for you have already reached the point where your soul renounces all that is superfluous in order to walk, with steps of perfection, the path that leads it toward upward development. Watch and pray for those who did not want to hear Me, even though they were called. Have mercy on them.

64. I tell you in the Third Era: It is necessary to have merits to deserve the Lord's gifts. I have bestowed gifts upon many of you without your being able to tell Me in what your merits consist. Yet I, who see all things, know *what merits* you have acquired in times past to deserve what I have entrusted to you today. But let no one boast because of this revelation, for good reason the Spirit is not permitted to reveal the past to the flesh.

65. Beloved children, continue to gather together; but when the day of My instruction comes and the voice does not appear, do not be afraid. Pray, prepare yourselves inwardly, lift your spirit up to Me, and at that very moment I will pour out My light, My power, My grace, and My love upon you. If you seek Me in spirit, I will speak to you from spirit to spirit.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 121

1. My promise to return to you has been fulfilled. Like a thief, I have tiptoed into your bedchamber and awakened you from your sleep. Whoever, upon opening his eyes, has seen Me and asked Me to help him rise has felt My power in his spirit and in his body and has quickly risen. I show you once again the narrow path of My law—a path that you must all travel.

2. Blessed are those who have prepared themselves to receive My Spirit, for from their inner sanctuary prayers for the peace of the peoples of the earth will burst forth. Later, they will teach their fellow human beings to pray in this way, so that through this connection they may succeed in hearing My voice, which will manifest itself through inspiration when speaking, through intuition when giving counsel, and through the gift of healing when healing. Today My light is conveyed through the messengers; tomorrow I will connect directly with the spirit of everyone who prepares themselves inwardly.

3. Many say to Me, “Lord, when will You bestow gifts upon me as You have upon my fellow human beings?”—But I say to you: You have all been gifted; you all carry your inheritance within you, even if you do not yet know it. You will see these spiritual gifts come to light as you delve deeper into My teaching. When you then become My servants, I will reveal to each of you your tasks and your mission.

4. During this time, you have prepared a humble gathering place to receive Me, and I have delighted you with My presence. My Word has come, full of goodness and light, to lift you up to life, so that you may take your rightful place in it.

5. Do not fear those who reject or deny My coming. *You* must act with sensitivity and have patience with them. It will be *My* justice that overtakes them. Truly, I tell you: Those who have denied and persecuted Me the most will later be the ones who follow Me most closely. Remember Saul, the persecutor of my teaching, who then became my disciple. Those converts will join you tomorrow. But if you truly wish to find faith, do not be indignant when they tell you that you are following a false god or a false master. Nor should you shy away from saying that Christ has been with you. I am preparing you for all that is to come. Be courageous, and I will send you to various regions, where I will fulfill my word that tells you that through *one* of you a land will attain peace and salvation, for his heart will be like that of a shepherd who loves and protects his sheep. Moreover, the love he has for his fellow human beings and the sacrifices he makes for them will not be in vain.

6. Let no one forget these words, for he who now lives unknown among men will tomorrow fulfill a difficult mission among humanity.

7. I send My peace to your nation. Receive it in your spirit and let it reach other nations. I bless them all. Pray that peace may be in the hearts of all people.

8. I await the awakening of humanity so that it may remember that I exist; it has carried out all its deeds before My eyes, yet now the hour is approaching when My justice will put an end to evil. Hear My teachings and refrain from evil deeds. Purify your body and your soul, for while I am infinitely loving as a Father, I am relentless as a Judge.

9. The peoples of the earth have never lacked spiritual light. Truly, I tell you, not only has this people had prophets and messengers, but to all I have sent messengers to awaken them. You can judge their words by the light and truth of their teachings, as well as by their similarity to what I have revealed to you. Some lived before the coming of the Messiah; others were active after My time on earth as a human being; but all brought a spiritual message to humanity.

10. Those teachings—just like mine—have been desecrated; for even if their meaning has not been altered, they have been distorted, or they have been concealed from people hungry for truth.

11. It is a single truth and a single moral code that have been revealed to humanity through messengers, prophets, and servants. Why, then, do peoples have different conceptions of truth, morality, and life?

12. This truth, which has been distorted by humanity throughout the ages, is being restored, and its light will shine with such power that it will seem to people as if it were something new, even though it is the same light that has always illuminated the path of development for the children of My Divinity.

13. Many are those who have died because they spoke the truth, and many also are those who were subjected to torture because they refused to silence the voice that spoke within them.

14. Do not think that Heaven has sent only those who have spoken to you of the Spirit, of love, and of morality; no, it has also sent those who have bestowed upon you the good fruits of science—that knowledge which brings light into people's lives, which lightens their burdens, and which alleviates their hardships. They have all been My messengers.

15. There are also others who, though they do not bring teachings of spiritual morality or scientific discoveries, nevertheless carry the message that teaches us to feel and admire the beauties of creation. They are My

messengers whose task is to bring joy and solace to the hearts of those who are sorrowful.

16. They have all drunk from a bitter cup when they realized the lack of understanding of a world blind to the truth, of a humanity insensitive to beauty and goodness. And yet—if I have told you that in this era everything will be restored; if I have announced to you that everything will return to the right path and that all My teachings will be restored to their original meaning—then you may believe that a time of spiritual splendor is near for this world, though you must not forget that, before that occurs, everything will be judged and purified.

17. Let every pilgrim on earth who has no peace in his heart linger for a few moments in the shade of this “tree” here, and he will feel comforted.

18. Hovering over the spirit of humanity is also the memory of the spirit of Elijah as the shepherd of incarnate and discarnate souls, who tirelessly seeks his beloved sheep along all paths to remind them of their mission and to select those who are to serve Me in this time.

19. You have all been brought to Me through Elijah; yet when you came into My presence and felt the Master’s radiance, you saw how all your sacrifices and trials that you have endured were compensated so that you might hear My Word.

20. Truly, I tell you, this people of today bears a resemblance to that of the First Era.

21. Israel had long been a captive of Egypt, from which it was freed by Moses. Obstacles, enemies, and adversities stood in the way of the people to prevent their salvation; yet their faith and perseverance prevailed, and they reached the foot of Sinai, where they heard My voice and received the Law. There the idols fell, and the darkness receded from their hearts; light filled their souls, so that from that moment on they believed only in the true God of justice and love, loved Him, and served Him.

22. The life of that people soon underwent a transformation. The Law they had just received promised them peace and prosperity, while Moses pointed to the Promised Land on the horizon, as a refuge of peace and earthly bliss.

23. The journey through the desert lasted forty years; forty years was the duration of the Father’s lesson for His people, intended to cause love to spring forth from their hearts, just as water sprang from the rock; they were to be taught to overcome temptations and to root out false cults from their hearts, and to take their first steps on the path of higher development, so as to purify them before they took possession of the

Promised Land, and so that their new generations might form a new people based on their customs and their worship of the Creator.

24. Life in the desert—the miracles I bestowed upon My people and the struggle—stealed their spirit, and in the face of their regained freedom, they forgot their captivity, and the spirit of Israel was renewed.

25. It was the prophets who announced the coming of the Messiah to the people. It was they who kept the flame of hope burning in their hearts whenever they felt subjugated under the yoke of other nations.

26. Many eagerly awaited the arrival of the Rabbi from Galilee, whom they failed to recognize in the child born of the virgin womb of a humble Nazarene woman in a cave near Bethlehem. But while some sensed that their Savior and Redeemer had been born, others rejected Him from the very first moment.

27. For thirty-three years I lived among humanity. That entire life was marked by examples and teachings for humanity, for I had nothing to learn from this world. And when only three years remained until my departure, I began my ministry among the people. My Word could be heard in the streets, in the villages, in the houses, and in the colonnades of the temple halls; it was heard on mountain peaks, in the desert, in valley meadows, and at sea.

28. Mixed in with the crowds were those who detested Me—those who felt targeted by My teaching at every turn—those who saw their positions, which they held unjustly, as threatened. It was they who sought judgment, condemnation, and death on the cross for the One who had brought them eternal life.

29. Pain and sorrow were in the Master's heart, for He knew the long path that those who denied the truth would have to travel—those among whom He had performed miracles that no human being, either before or after, was capable of performing on their own.

30. When I announced to My disciples that I would soon depart, an infinite sadness took hold of them. Then, to give them new courage, I said to them: "Behold, I will return, and the signs of My coming will be these: When rumors of war reach your ears and the corruption of mankind reaches its peak, My coming will be near. But Elijah will come before Me to prepare the way." After those words, an age passed so that they might be fulfilled. On September 1, 1866, the Spirit of Elijah manifested itself through a righteous man whom I had appointed and sent to announce My presence and to be the forerunner of My spiritual revelation among humankind.

31. That man received the divine commission to found seven congregations, which would, in a simple way, embody the seven seals, and at the same time, the instruction to train the intellectual faculties of the elect so that they might become the voice-bearers of the Divine Master.

32. Since then, all who have come to hear Me in this form have sensed that they are servants, the chosen ones or those set apart as children of that people who, from the beginning, have been united with their Lord and have received from Him revelations, miracles, His teachings, and His law.

33. Engrave this teaching in your hearts and ponder it with love.

34. Cast aside every selfish thought and reflect on your mission. This period is significant and decisive for humanity. Only My teaching, which transcends human weaknesses, can reveal to you that this is the time when the truth will destroy every lie and darkness.

35. This humanity, which still sleeps today and has forgotten its Lord and even its own soul, will awaken, startled by the voice of My call. First, I revealed Myself to the people of Israel—not to the Israelite people by blood, but to this one here, which is so in spirit, and to whom I bequeathed the light of the Third Testament.

36. I seek *you*, O people, for among you are those who have been faithful to Me. I cannot yet tell you that you have already fulfilled your mission, for you still have a long way to go. I have found you attached to earthly goods, materialized in your selfish lives. Yet despite this, I do not wish to reproach you, but only to call upon you to listen to Me, so that you may be filled with My wisdom and become teachers of spiritualization, for which you were sent forth.

37. Open your eyes and let your spirit awaken, so that you may become aware that you are truly living in a new era and that you are witnessing the fulfillment of My prophecies. Then you will be able to say with conviction that I have come to you at the appointed time. Only when you know the meaning of My Word can you correctly interpret the events that occur day after day in your world. Yet this humanity, which in its blindness engages in heated debate and fails to see the Divine Light shining before its spirit, is unaware of the time in which it lives; for if it did, the fratricidal hands would have already ceased their work; there would be inner reflection and vigilance, there would be prayer and reverence, forgiveness among people, and repentance. Yet none of this exists; every day, new bonds of love among the peoples of the earth are torn apart. Spirituality and morality have been rejected; there is only a heartless struggle of hatred, selfishness, and hunger for power, which lays bare the lack of

inner greatness in human beings. In the midst of this struggle, death reaps a daily harvest of life; its unforgiving and incorruptible sickle mows down the weeds one after another. Yet this humanity, which sins, rapes, and defiles, fights bitterly for survival—albeit selfishly and without considering whether the means it employs are just and humane, or whether they are the very opposite. Now I ask you: What is it that you are doing in this time of Divine Justice?

38. True, the hour has not yet struck when you are to set out and raise your warning voice. Yet you must know that the present moment is precisely intended for you to use it for your preparation; for it is this Word that strengthens you for the coming spiritual battle, that has called and united you so that you may be a people of peace capable of opening the gates of your hearts to welcome the stranger or the foreigner, and that has also entrusted you with the mission of the messenger to spread this message along all the paths of the earth.

39. I tell you, true peace can only descend from My Spirit to the human spirit, and it is this peace that I have brought to you in this revelation, so that you may carry it to the peoples and nations. Do you perhaps expect the world to create its own peace? — With what seed could it create it, since no feelings of love, justice, or mercy exist within it?

40. Judge for yourselves your responsibility, beloved people; consider that every day you neglect is a day by which you delay the arrival of this good news to the hearts of your fellow human beings—that every lesson you miss is one less loaf of bread you can offer to the needy.

Work with love, and soon there will be peace among people. But do not forget what I tell you: You must not confuse My peace with the one the nations wish to sign, for that one cannot last. It will be a false peace that will destroy itself, because it lacks the seed of love—which is respect and brotherhood—because it is based on fear of one another, self-interest, or material gain.

True peace is that which descends from heaven into the hearts of people, bursts forth from there, and spreads through works of justice and love. I tell you that the peace coming to the nations is not true, and if you wish to prophesy this, you may do so with the certainty that you will not be deceiving anyone.

I tell you: For the peace of my Kingdom to be established among people, the war of worldviews, religions, and ideologies must first be fought—a conflict in which some set *my* name and *my* truth against the false idols of others, and in which *one* doctrine battles another.

This will be the new struggle, the spiritual battle in which the false gods, toppled from their pedestals, will fall, and every lie you have held to be true will be exposed forever. Then you will witness how, from that chaos of confusion and darkness, the truth rises radiant.

41. The King of the Stars, with its light, gives you an idea of what truth is. Its light shines during the day, and when it disappears, night begins. Then, with the help of science and using the elements of nature itself, man discovers a light with which he can illuminate the darkness of the night; yet it is so faint that it vanishes and fades as soon as the rays of the King of the Stars reappear. You have managed to bring light into the night, yet who can, by means of science, conceal the light of the sun and bring about darkness during the day? — Only I can do this to give you a sign of My power, just as I am the Only One who can produce true light and also conceal it again when it is My will. In the spiritual realm, too, I am the Only One who can cause the light of truth to shine where deceit and lies reign; who can bring about that life springs forth from death; that love for one's neighbor, repentance, or forgiveness arise from hatred, malice, or resentment; or that reason emerges from the confusion of the mind—in a word, that light dawns over the darkness. Yes, people, the light of my truth will illuminate your world, and this long spiritual night that you have been living through will give way. Something has already begun to appear, like a new dawn; it is the light that has awakened you in this time with the words: "Watch and pray; awaken your fellow human beings; heal them so that they may rise up to fight; and seek out those who have gone astray." Be disciples of the light, so that tomorrow—having become teachers—you may pass on teachings full of light. Being a disciple of Mine sometimes requires going so far as to make a sacrifice; yet I tell you, the peace of the soul is worth more than earthly prosperity. Be true children of the light, so that each of your prayers may be like a star in the sky of your life, and so that the prayer of all—formed by your united thoughts—may resemble the light of a dawn.

42. Elijah sheds light on the paths, and the sheep gradually return to the fold. By the time I come to each heart, to the people, Elijah will have already made contact with everyone.

43. Prepare yourselves, disciples; I do not want your thoughts and your reason to be clouded as if by a dark cloak when suffering reaches its peak among humanity. I want my disciples to know how to rise up as the strong in that hour of trial and to be able to hear the voice of conscience in the midst of the storm.

44. My children, in your ignorance or fear you say to Me: “Lord, if You want us to come to You—why do You allow temptations and setbacks to cross our path?” But the Master answers you: Because trials bring light into your soul—the only way for you to see, and it is necessary that you see in order to gain insight.

Understand that there is much to discern in your spiritual life, for as children of the light, you are the heirs of My truth.

45. You will be the pioneers of the Age of Grace; therefore, your responsibility is very great. The foundations of such a great work must be strong so that the sanctuary of My Divinity may rise upon them. I reveal to you much of what the future holds for this people. In this way, you will not forever behold Me hidden in mystery.

46. Delve into My Word so that you may become spiritual; for if you do not get to the bottom of this teaching, you could fall prey to a new form of fanaticism. Understand, disciples, that in spiritualization there is no room for fanaticism, nor for prejudice, idolatry, or superstition. Spiritualism means a spiritual mindset; spiritualization means freedom of the soul, for whoever attains it has freed themselves from the material, has liberated themselves from the passions of the flesh, and has lived a life of self-sacrifice and correctly understood renunciation.

O people who have heard Me so often, the time for the conclusion of My Word is already near, yet I see in you no understanding of My teaching, much less preparation for or the proper interpretation of the instructions I have given you.

47. You sleep soundly, trusting in My love. Yet I say to you: Watch and pray, lest it be pain that awakens you—not the pain that I send you, for that is something that did not originate from Me. Pain has its origin in man as a result of his disobedience. Everything speaks to you of Me and of My love: nature, outward life, inner life, all of creation—they are like a pointing finger showing you infinity as a goal toward which you should direct your steps. When you reflect on all this—does the thought of your passing not come to mind? — Are you not aware that every day you live is a step that brings you closer to the soul’s homeland? Hear and understand this, for where many see death, there is life; where, in their opinion, there is darkness, there is light; where they see nothingness, there is Everything; and where they see the end, there is eternity. How many people, in their carefree nature, resemble little children who, absorbed in their childish games, do not worry about the future.

48. You who possess in your hearts the light of this life’s experience and in your souls the light left behind by your development throughout various

earthly lives—why does your soul concern itself with what is worthless to it, and why do you often weep for reasons that do not deserve your pain?

49. Seek the truth in all things; it is found on every path, bright and clear as the light of day.

50. Go and speak of these teachings to your fellow human beings. I am already preparing the provinces to receive the Good News. But I see that you still fear confrontation and the opinions of your loved ones. Some fear their parents or siblings more than the judgment of your God. Do you fear their opinion—that you are in error, that they will call you traitors or deceivers? —Truly, I tell you, I have placed within your soul a jewel of such splendor that *a single* word from you can convince those whom you fear so much.

51. You regard the rich of the world, the scholars, the powerful, the philosophers, the scientists, the clergy of the various denominations, and those in positions of power as far too great; yet I tell you: You do not need this greatness to speak of My truth. You need none of these things to be great, for true greatness—which is that of the soul—requires neither gold, nor human knowledge, nor titles. Where the soul does not express itself through love, there is no true greatness. Do you not know of monarchs who sit on their thrones today and drag their misery along with them tomorrow? Do you not know of scholars who retract what they previously proclaimed as truth? Have you never seen a beautiful, admired, and coveted woman who later ended up in rags? — So do not confuse eternal values with fleeting human vanities.

52. Take up your cross and follow Me. Carry it in your heart and do not be afraid. Go step by step; leave My Word in hearts like a trail of light. Forgive those who hurt you. But if you should fall and people mock your fall, do not let it trouble you, for now Christ, who speaks to you, will be the support of those who take up My cross.

53. Listen, people: 1950 is already near, and the will of the Eternal One will be fulfilled. You must not be divided at this time, for you do not know the trials that are drawing near. Here, where I have prepared a people to receive My Word in this time, no confusion must arise. Until then, this people must remain united, and its men and women must prepare their spirits to receive My final revelation, in which they will hear My last words, which will tell you: “I await you in Heaven!”

54. If you prepare yourselves in this way, you will soon feel the light of My Spirit descending upon you—without human intermediaries or spokespeople—to communicate with the disciples from Spirit to Spirit. By then, you should have purified your forms of devotion to such an extent

that your fellow human beings will be surprised when they recognize the spiritualization of my new disciples—a spirituality that will bear witness to the inner worship you practice.

55. Then humanity will realize that the time prophesied thousands of years ago, in which my return would take place, is the present time, for people will be able to see for themselves that the Divine Light is being poured out upon all flesh and every spirit.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 122

(proclaimed in 1944)

1. Forget for a few moments the vanities of the world as you listen to My Word; then, as your soul is lifted up, it will behold the light of this time.

2. While for many peoples these hours are full of pain and death, for you they are full of peace and hope. Yet do not place too much trust in your own merits, for even you may be taken by surprise by trials. It is I who have given you this peace so that you may witness My revelation, delve into My Word, and put My teaching into practice. I have given you time to hear and understand My teachings, but I see that your understanding has not gone beyond the earthly and material, and therefore you have not discovered the true meaning of My teachings. In this lack of understanding, you resemble humanity, which, although it has tangible evidence of My justice at every turn, does not pause for a moment to reflect and thus understand the meaning of these events.

3. I want you to open your eyes to the reality of the time in which you live, so that you may pray for the world. The time foretold in other ages—when the battle between good and evil would take place—is the present one. Disciples, do not fall asleep in anticipation of another era. You are the children of light to whom I reveal great teachings so that you may be a torch of faith among humanity.

4. You must go to your fellow human beings, who are asleep regarding spiritual revelations, and awaken them fraternally with kind words, leading them to understand that the reason for the cup of suffering that humanity is drinking is that the Spirit has been allowed to fall into oblivion.

5. If people truly believe that the leaf of a tree does not move without the will of God, then they will feel My presence in every step of their lives. Some will feel Me coming as a Father, others as a Master, and still others will feel Me coming as a Judge.

6. You have compelled Me to descend into your darkness to seek you out. I have been present on your errant paths to make Myself felt in every soul. Just as the shepherd who, in search of the lost sheep, descends into the deepest abysses, so have I descended into the darkest ravine into which humanity has fallen. You who are hearing Me now should have a true understanding of the hour of justice and atonement in which you live. Remember that if you were to persist in your ignorance, the darkness enveloping the world would become even more impenetrable. You do not know how much time would pass before souls could receive a ray of light.

7. I am currently sending souls to Earth whom I can call the “Firstborn in the Law,” because they are among those who received My first revelations. I will not tell you who they are, where they are, or what they do, for if you were to recognize them, you might fall into idolatry or confusion.

8. To this people, who grow day by day in their search for My guidance, I say that they should live in unity so that they may draw closer to Me in this way. If you do not make an effort—how can you then become teachers of spiritual teachings?

9. Love is the seed I entrust to you so that you may sow it throughout the world. Behold the barrenness of the fields; there is no longer any brotherhood, friendship, or respect. The seed that has sprouted is hatred and the pursuit of power, whose fruits you already see: they are wars, destruction, misery, and death.

10. After the time during which I have given you My Word—do you not consider it just that the Master should ask you what you are doing in *this* era, in which nations and peoples are seeking a better life and should cease fighting one another? What is *your* work?

11. Although I have come to give to you, do not be content merely to receive. Remember that the peace I give you is not intended only for you, but for many of your fellow human beings. Do not stand aside from the great battle—understand that I am equipping you to be soldiers.

12. Are you waiting for the world to forge its own peace? With what seed could it bring it about, since in people’s souls the law of men now carries more weight than that of God?

13. Do not deceive yourselves: in the hearts of men there is neither love for one’s neighbor nor a striving for spiritual growth. Therefore, the foundations are lacking to sustain their peace, their homes, their workplaces, or their form of worship of My Divinity.

14. Soon there will be peace in the world, and when this happens, you will thank Me, My people, because you will believe it came about through the fulfillment of your spiritual mission. Then I will say to you: Open your eyes; *this* peace that the world has attained will not last, for it is not true. I will destroy it with My sword of justice, just as I destroy everything that is false. That peace of which I speak to you will be an apparent one, for it will be founded on mutual fear. True peace cannot come from dishonest hearts; it will come only later; it will descend from the Kingdom of Heaven into the hearts of people.

15. If you wish to proclaim prophecies to the world, you may do so. Have no doubts, for I do not deceive you. If you wish to tell your fellow

human beings that the peace the nations will soon establish is not sincere, you will not be mistaken, for I cannot err. Soon you will witness the fulfillment of what I am announcing to you in this year, 1944. The war and the ambitious, materialistic pursuits will come to an end, but later the “wars” of religions, doctrines, ideologies, and philosophies will arise. This battle of spiritual struggle will serve to find the path of truth.

16. It must therefore happen so that humanity may open its eyes, unmask the false gods, and break the chains of slavery.

17. When this battle ends, peace returns, and those who pray in humility turn inward and repent, you will witness an offering rising from their hearts, like the fragrance exuded by flowers, and it will be offered to the one and only true God.

18. I will cause this world, freed from its leprosy, to rise again; I will also bring life forth from death. I will ensure that fruits of reconciliation spring from hatred and reason from folly.

19. Until then, continue to multiply—in number, in knowledge, and in virtue. I give you weapons so that you may remain steadfast and press forward.

20. This corner of the earth where you live is favorable for your mission. It resembles the “Promised Land” of the people of Israel in ancient times. But do not be obsessed with the riches of the earth, for you must remember that the city of Jerusalem was razed to the ground by its enemies and that even Solomon’s Temple was destroyed.

21. Your land resembles the one given to the people of Israel. Yet neither was that the homeland of the Spirit, nor is this here the Second Jerusalem, for the Spiritual City is not of this world.

22. Continue to be hospitable, as Abraham was. Prepare yourselves so that the stranger may sit at your table to eat and rest under the shelter of your roof. Carry My balm of love in your hands, so that you may heal the sick, let them feel My comfort, and restore their health. You are the people to whom the living and invisible God has spoken throughout the ages, yet you are also the people who have always allowed yourselves to be influenced by the idolatry of other nations.

23. Now I have come to free you from fanaticism and superstition, to remind you of the spiritual worship of your Father, so that—when the nations turn their gaze upon this people and great multitudes come—they may be surprised to find morality, virtue, and spirituality among you.

24. Take this lesson I have given you with you in your spirit, so that it may serve as a guide for you.

25. Let no one rebel against the idea of having to return to this planet in another body, and do not think that reincarnation is a punishment for the soul. All souls destined to live on Earth have had to pass through the law of reincarnation in order to achieve their higher development and carry out the task I have entrusted to them.

26. It is not only the less-developed souls who must incarnate again; even the most advanced souls return time and again until they have completed their work.

27. Elijah is the greatest of the prophets who has come to Earth, yet despite the great works he performed and the great trials he endured (proving that God exists), he had to return to this world in another time, in another body, and under another name.

28. This law of love and justice was unknown to humankind for a long time, for if they had known it earlier, they might have fallen into confusion. Nevertheless, the Father gave you some revelations and some hints that served as a light ahead of this time to shed light on all mysteries.

29. Knowledge of your soul's past, with its various existences on Earth, is withheld from you. I, have revealed to you only the truth of reincarnation, because it will give you a more realistic understanding of divine mercy and justice, and will instill hope in the unrighteous, in sinners, and in those who waste their lives needlessly—hope for a new opportunity in which they can correct the mistakes they have made.

30. The notion of eternal death or eternal damnation is forever destroyed by this revelation, and both the soul and the human heart rejoice and praise divine goodness as soon as they have grasped this truth.

31. In former times, this was not revealed to you because you were not mature enough to understand it; and if, having learned of it now, you still have no clearer idea of who you were in the past, this is further proof that you have not yet advanced very far.

32. When people one day love one another and know how to forgive, when humility exists in their hearts and they have achieved the soul's triumph over the body, neither the flesh nor the world nor the passions will form that dense veil that prevents you from seeing the path behind or ahead of you. On the contrary, the "flesh," spiritualized through adherence to My teaching, will be like a servant obedient to the dictates of conscience—in contrast to what it is today: an obstacle, a snare, a blindfold over the eyes of the spirit.

33. At present, you are amazed when you experience the beginnings of the gift of vision that allows you to see something from the past or reveals the future to you, while I tell you with certainty that this spiritual vision

should be ever-present, just as the sight of your physical eyes is during your life on earth.

34. It is necessary to walk a little longer on My path so that you may reach these heights and so that your soul, as it reaps within itself every fruit of its past experiences, may be set free, find joy, and be uplifted by its own essence.

35. Consider this: If there were already much light within your soul, there would surely be much peace in your heart.

36. Do not listen to those who seek to intimidate you because you are exploring matters pertaining to the soul, for they are the ones who wish to continue slumbering in the sleep of ignorance.

37. You have attached greater importance to many aspects of your material life than to what concerns your soul, and therefore you have created a distorted and empty world. Yet the hour has come when you will take a keen interest in what is essential to your existence, and when this happens, you will imbue your existence with life and true beauty.

38. Yet I must tell you: Even if life in this world reaches the heights of virtue and justice, it will not be here that you will find your perfect home. Your journey through this valley of the earth is temporary; it is meant only to serve as a test, a school, and a textbook to help you achieve the upward development of your soul.

39. There are other, higher abodes in your Father's house, which I have prepared for you to dwell in.

40. Blessed are those who, upon reflecting on these words, come to believe in them and set their lives in order for the good of their souls, for they will reap the fruit of this in eternity.

41. Beloved people, you can say with certainty that everything that has happened in this world was foretold or prophesied to you in times past.

42. That word which mankind has heard through the mouths of My prophets has been My voice. They did not speak of their own accord, but by divine will.

43. I will give you the true interpretation of My predictions, announcements, and promises when you witness My words coming to pass at the right time.

44. How many and varied interpretations have you given to the divine revelations! You did not recognize the truth until I caused My Word to be fulfilled. Many of the prophecies have already come to pass; others are currently unfolding before your eyes; and still others await their time.

45. I am still training and sending forth new prophets through whom I will reveal great wonders to you, and at the same time, they will proclaim to you the presence or nearness of what was foretold to you in times past.

46. The ancient prophecies will be confirmed by the new prophets. Everyone who feels this gift within themselves should pray, watch, and prepare themselves to speak only the truth. If you do so, you will see that some will confirm what others proclaim. This is how it was when the prophets of the past fulfilled their mission, even though some came in one era and others in another.

47. Do not be concerned if at times you do not understand what you receive through inspiration or what your lips speak. Even those ancient prophets were often unable to comprehend what their mouths spoke.

48. I will pour out My light upon those who receive your testimony, and in due time I will cause each of your prophecies to come to pass. Woe to those who speak untruths, for they too will be exposed in due time. Then they will find nothing in their flesh or in their soul with which to wash away their shame or atone for their guilt.

49. Who will be the judge of the false prophets?—The truth, for it is the light that reaches those hearts through the conscience.

50. The truth always seeks pure hearts in order to reveal itself. Purify yours, so that this light may be present in the words, thoughts, and deeds of My people.

51. With a key of love that I possess, I open your hearts. I have found you listless; I have caught you walking the path of life with sluggish steps. I came to make you realize that you are messengers of My divinity. This is what “The Word” of the Father tells you—He who became human in the Second Era.

52. Not just once, but many times and in various ways, I announced and promised my return to my disciples. I foretold to them the times that would herald My arrival: signs in nature, events among humanity, worldwide wars, and sin at its highest stage of development. Yet, so that the world might not be deceived into expecting Me to return as a human being, I let them know that Christ would come “on the cloud,” that is, in the Spirit.

53. That promise has been fulfilled. Here *is* the Master in the Spirit, speaking to the world. Here is the Lord of Peace and of the Kingdom of Light, who forms an immeasurably great ark in which people may find refuge and be saved, just as in the First Age, when Noah built the ark to save the human race.

54. For the sake of your progress and perseverance in My teaching, I will reveal to you, in all simplicity, the meaning of many mysteries. The Book of Life, sealed with seven seals, has been a mystery to you, for the sixth seal has now been broken, and it is its contents that illuminate your time. Everything has been a mystery to you, yet I do not wish it to remain so any longer. I have already told you that the seven seals are the seven divine revelations that I have entrusted to humanity, of which you are currently receiving the sixth; yet the seventh is still missing.

55. You know that Roque Rojas founded seven congregations, to which he gave the names of the seals, and that symbolically, the sixth of them was like a fruitful tree that multiplied its branches. You also know that a new era began in 1866. But you do not yet know how to organize your ideas. Some have sought to get to the bottom of these teachings, but their interpretation has been erroneous because they limit and confine the Eternal and the Divine within the human and the material. Yet before this error spreads, I will dispel the darkness of humanity with the light of My revelations.

56. I have prepared this corner of the earth that you tread upon so that My divine light may shine upon its inhabitants in this time. Here I have reminded you of the Divine Law that I taught you as a Father in the First Era. Here I have repeated to you My Word, which I gave you as Jesus—the true Song of the Spirit—and I have brought you the light of truth that illuminates every mystery and explains every lesson that has not been understood.

57. I will rebuild My temple, a temple without walls or towers, for it is in the hearts of men. The Tower of Babel still divides humanity, yet its foundations will be destroyed in the hearts of men. Idolatry and religious fanaticism have likewise erected their high towers, but they are frail and must collapse. Truly, I tell you, My laws—both divine and human—are holy, and they themselves will judge the world. Humanity does not believe itself to be idolatrous, yet truly, I tell you, it still worships the Golden Calf.

58. I am Spirit, I am Divinity, and I am Light. Awaken, open your eyes, look upon Me, and hear My voice. The connection you have today with My Spirit through human mediation is not the most perfect, and therefore the time of communication from Spirit to Spirit will begin, in which you will hear the voice of your Father.

59. In that Second Era, I met the blind man and gave him sight; I enabled the lame to walk again; I raised the dead. Now I find even greater desolation in the world, for I see thousands of the blind, the deaf, the lepers, and those who are spiritually dead; and I always come to you with

justice, yet also full of love, for I will never cease to regard you as My children, and I will always look upon you as little children.

60. People, will you follow Me along the path that I have long since marked out for you through My works and My example? It is true that this path bears the mark of self-sacrifice, yet at its end lies the “Promised Land.” Even in these times, I will not dazzle you with the false glitter of human riches. Your Master will show you only the splendor of virtue. “My kingdom is not of this world,” I told you—of this world of vanities, selfishness, and lies. For truly, I tell you, I reign in perfection.

61. The last link in the chain that the 144,000 Marked Ones will form will receive the divine sign upon his spirit in 1950. From among them will emerge, in the nations, the messengers, the prophets, and the disciples who, through their teaching, their prayer, and their example, will bring the seed of a new life to humanity.

62. This Word that you are currently hearing will cease, and the joy you experience today as you listen will also pass. If, nevertheless, you wish to enjoy My presence spiritually as you do now, it will suffice to immerse yourselves and pray for My love.

63. Do not think that because you will no longer hear Me through these spokespeople, I am absent; and you must not lose the reverence and spiritual preparation you have today when you hear My Word. Be aware that I will follow you wherever you go, that I will observe your work in My vineyards and examine your conscience after each of your steps.

64. I am preparing you for this because I know that after this time of preparation, false spokespeople will arise and proclaim that the Master continues to bestow His Word in this form, and I want you to free yourselves from this confusion that will be caused by those who believe they are awake but are in reality asleep, and who, in the belief that to serve Me, are in reality serving themselves.

65. I announce to you that the hour in which this connection ends will be the hour of revelation for this people, for at that moment each of you will reveal what you carry within your heart as seed and what progress you have made in your spirit. In this, each person’s disposition will become evident—their understanding, their obedience, their spiritualization.

66. I know that some will profane My commands and, for this reason, will stagnate in their development and fall prey to errors, thereby hindering the progress of the mission that has begun. But after some time, the memory of My Word, My teachings, and My prophecies—in which I warned you of everything that is to come—will rise again to

consciousness from the Spirit and cause those who have strayed from the path of obedience to return to it.

67. Let no one say at this moment, “Lord, I will not turn my back on You; I will not disobey You.”—Do not promise the Master what many of you will not keep.

68. Watch and pray; free your hearts from materialism; purify them of self-serving interests and passions. Study My teachings so that you may not be indifferent at this hour and so that you may take the next step with courageous righteousness.

69. I do not demand vows from you; I demand that you fulfill your mission.

70. Keep My Word in the innermost part of your heart, so that tomorrow you may not deny Me through your deeds or your words and say that I did not point out to you what you very well know I have repeated to you countless times.

71. Some say in the depths of their hearts: “Master, will we be capable of denying You, even though You have come to raise us to true life?”

72. I tell you that you cannot yet fully trust yourselves, for your love and your faith are still small.

73. You must study My teachings diligently so that your virtues may develop, and when the hour of trial—which is already drawing near—comes, you shall keep My Word in mind and shall not lose heart for a single moment.

74. See, disciples, with how much love I urge you to prepare yourselves. If you should fall tomorrow, you will not be able to say, “The Lord had given us no warning regarding His departure.”

My peace be with you!

Instruction 123

1. My Word pours out upon you inexhaustibly. I am Christ, who dwelt among men in the Second Era and who is coming down to you once more to bear witness to Myself and thereby fulfill My promise and My Word. At that time, through My works, I confirmed the Law that the Father dictated to Moses, who acted neither according to his own will nor according to that of men, but according to the will of the Eternal One. Therefore, I tell you: Just as I did not abolish what Moses spoke, so now I will not abolish what I taught you in Jesus.

2. I am with you, for this is what I promised and announced to My disciples when, on a certain occasion, I was surrounded by them and they asked Me in the following way: “Master, You have said that You will depart, but that You will return afterward. Tell us: When will that be?” I saw that their simplicity and their thirst for knowledge led them to inquire into the secret counsels of their Lord. Nevertheless, I spoke lovingly to them: “Truly, the day is not far off when I will return to humanity,” making it clear to them that my presence would then be in the Spirit, and at the same time I revealed to them the signs that would herald my next coming. Those signs would be wars, chaos, and great suffering throughout the earth. But truly, I tell you, *it was* precisely in the midst of such chaos that My coming *occurred* at that time. Here I am, O people, with a message of light and peace for your soul, from which I will now make a (spiritual) ark into which all believers who wish to be saved may enter, where humanity can find refuge. This ark will be held together by the faith, hope, and acts of love of those who follow Me, and will bear a spiritual resemblance to the one entrusted to Noah when the forces of nature were unleashed.

3. In what age do you live? Reflect on this and be aware that I have given you My teaching in three ages. The first was that of the Law, the second that of Love, and the third—which is the present one—corresponds to Wisdom.

4. A single Spirit—which is Mine—has always been with you. Yet, although I have revealed it in three distinct phases, bear in mind that the forms in which I manifest Myself throughout all creation are infinite and, at the same time, perfect.

5. In the First Age, you came to know the Father as Judge and Lawgiver. In the Second Age, I caused “My Word” to become flesh in Jesus, and His Word spoke with divine truth. *Christ is “The Word”*—the same One who said to humanity, “Whoever knows the Son knows the Father.” Now you are in the Third Age, in which I pour out My wisdom upon you.

6. In fulfillment of My promise, I have come in the Spirit, on the symbolic “cloud” that your souls form as they rise toward Me, and I am building the true temple in the hearts of humankind.

7. When you hear Me through these messengers, do not think that My Spirit takes up residence in this small and impure body. I have already told you that it is your organ of reason upon which a ray of My light descends—a ray that is divine inspiration, that is wisdom and love.

8. Comprehend the miracle of this revelation and recognize that through the organ of reason of these uneducated creatures and their lips comes the Word that enlightens the ignorant and converts the sinner, so that he may build in his heart a dwelling place worthy of God and be given the key of faith, which opens the gate to wisdom.

9. With infinite patience, I waited for the time when the development of your soul would enable you to comprehend My revelation through the voice of the messenger, as a preparation for the perfect union between My Spirit and yours.

10. This is why the spokesperson utters My Word without his brain growing weary or his throat becoming hoarse. For it is I who move those lips to convey My call to humanity. I invite them to rest in the shade of the Tree of Life and to eat the fruit of eternal life.

11. Once again, I carry my cross, for I must make my way amid sins, impurity, adultery, materialism, mockery, and doubt—when you consider that I reveal Myself through creatures who do not always know how to purify their minds and cleanse their hearts, and that, on the other hand, I present My message and My Word to people of every creed and every inner disposition. Yet the merit lies precisely in causing water to spring from this rock—which is the trust and love among people. That is why I tell you that I walk step by step through the crowd, carrying my cross on my shoulders.

12. This is the time when the soul awakens to new life, just as a small child wakes up crying; yet its crying is quickly soothed by the lullaby of its parents’ tender caresses.

13. What would you do if you carried life only in your body, but death within your soul? What deeds worthy of Me could you accomplish, and what hope of immortality could you then cherish? How many “dead” have I raised in this time, and how many “blind” have seen My light!

14. Awaken fully; become possessors of My light—not only through My love, but also through your own effort and willpower. Delve into the teachings that speak to you from eternity; they are rays of light that your soul needs. There are bonds between heaven and earth that sin and

human wickedness cannot sever. One of these bonds is that of My spiritual connection with you.

15. My cross is not heavy; yet you must always be aware that every spiritual work demands a sacrifice. I will be like a tireless pilgrim who follows your footsteps everywhere—until the moment you arrive safely in the Promised Land.

16. I have not dazzled you with the glitter of gold nor with the splendor of liturgical ceremonies.

17. My love is the gift I offer you, and my word is the greatest treasure. Humbly, I offer your soul what I have in store for it, for “my kingdom is not of this world.”

18. The people who listen to Me are truly Israelite, not by race but by spirit, and I send them to the earth again and again so that they may be like a link in the chain between My Spirit and that of humanity.

19. Among this spiritual people are the 144,000 whom I have marked or designated, so that they may be the light that illuminates the path of the great multitude, just as the tribe of Levi did in the First Age when Israel crossed the desert. Your atonement, together with your repentance, has purified you, and your humility has made you worthy. Walk through the world in this pure state, and I assure you that your journey on Earth will be like fruitful rain, so that My seed may sprout in the hearts of your fellow human beings.

20. Your struggle will be great, for the hearts of men are distorted by wickedness. Yet nothing will take you by surprise, for I will have prepared you for the battle.

21. At this very moment, I have filled your hearts with love and peace, and through this you have felt content and joyful.

22. I have not offered you material bread, and yet you have been in communion with My Spirit.

23. Today, as you commemorate the First Era, you recall that in times of scarcity, the people received manna, which was sustenance to keep the masses from perishing. Today, My Word nourishes you and sustains you in the days of trial. How often have you wanted to turn back or flee because you lack faith? Yet I have allowed you to feel My presence in the midst of the desert of your life.

24. Truly, I tell you, I am always with you in all and each of your trials.

25. Whoever possesses faith, even if it is as small as a mustard seed, let him cherish it and let it grow. Blessed is the soul that has faith! How many there are who—because they do not know that they carry Me within their very being—seek Me without being able to find Me. How many there are

who—though enlightened by Me—do not receive inspiration because they have not opened their hearts to rejoice in such a precious gift.

26. Israel, you are once again My messenger. I had promised to return, and here My word has been fulfilled. I announced My return to you among angels and on a cloud. Yet if you know how to fathom and interpret correctly, you will soon know who the angels are of whom I spoke to you, and what the cloud is that I announced.

27. Elijah prepared your souls by telling you: “Be prepared, for the coming of the Master is near, and with Him you will experience miracles, spiritual glories, and momentous events throughout the world.” But only a small portion of humanity was awaiting the fulfillment of those prophecies and wondered whether the Lord’s presence was already imminent, since the signs had already come to pass.

28. When My Spirit was present to reveal Himself in the Third Era, I called each of you one by one to confirm your faith that this is the time of My return, and to urge you to strive upward spiritually until you attain spiritual union with Me.

29. But if your fellow human beings misunderstand you because you hear Me and follow Me, if you are slandered, do not be afraid. Close your ears to the gossip and the meaningless words. Do not expect to be understood in this world. I am the only One who can satisfy your longing for wisdom, peace, and love. But to achieve this, you must surrender yourselves to Me, and I will grant you peace and health.

30. Pray more with the spirit than with the body, for to attain salvation, a moment of prayer or a day of love is not enough; rather, it requires a life full of perseverance, patience, acts of generosity, and obedience to My commandments. For this, I have given you great abilities as well as empathy.

31. My work is like an ark of salvation that invites everyone to enter. Whoever obeys My commandments will not perish. If you allow yourselves to be guided by My Word, you will be saved.

32. This seed that I have planted in your hearts will bear fruit and provide nourishment for humanity. Yet I tell you that you must be steadfast so that those works that have not yet blossomed may come to bloom. For everything that has its origin in love and faith tends to grow. Faith, love for one’s neighbor, and good will will bear fruit many times over.

33. I want the strong to help the weak, the healthy to impart health, for you to share the fruit of your gifts with your brothers and sisters, and for

you to feel, in this fulfillment, how your soul progresses and how happy it is when it practices love for your neighbor.

34. When My Word ceases through the spokesmen, you, My workers, shall proclaim My Word. Yet how earnestly must you prepare yourselves to receive My inspirations! That time which you have seen as far off is already drawing near. Therefore, do not underestimate My words, however simple and humble they may be. Each one possesses divine essence and the power to comfort and heal many hearts. This power will come as a radiant light to all those who have not grasped the meaning of existence and who have expected a result from their struggle in life that was not granted to them, because I sent them out to work for the sake of their soul and not for their flesh. To them, my simple and tender word will give peace and allow them to rest.

35. Pray for the nations that do not have My Word. Pray for the peoples who suffer the bitterness of war; pray for those who have no home of spiritual peace—including the defenseless women and the men who are mercilessly dragged into war. Pray, for th , the hour you are living through is a difficult one, and only your unity will save you.

36. You have entered the end times, and as they progress, humanity is coming to understand how divine judgment weighs upon it, causing people to undergo a thorough examination of all their deeds. Yet the judgment will not destroy humanity—on the contrary, it will save it. And then you will all come to Me pure and without guilt, as beings who have fulfilled the mission entrusted to them. Only the practice of love, as My teaching demonstrates, will entitle you to the highest good, which is the peace of the soul.

37. To Mary, the loving Intercessor who watches over you, I have said: “Wait patiently, for people will soon set out on the path to renewal and turn their thoughts toward you.”

38. You multitudes of people who come here to hear My Word, do not be confused by the corruption that prevails in this world. When you see that people’s ideals are human hubris, vanity, and the pleasures that flatter the senses, *you* should kindle in your hearts a longing for spiritual elevation.

39. I will inspire you; for this purpose I have chosen these humble places from which I call out to you, to prepare you as seeds that will succeed—when they sprout in My fields and multiply—in counteracting the evil that reigns on earth.

40. The mission I entrust to you is that of love. Yet do not consider yourselves the purest on earth simply because you have been called by

Me. Remember that you are still far from being free of sin. Yet do not feel any less loved because of this, for in many cases, my most ardent disciples have emerged from among the greatest sinners.

41. You are among them, and to you I now say: Walk step by step along the path of love, always trusting in Me, but live ever vigilant, for at any moment the weaknesses of the flesh may surface within you, and you must struggle against them until you have purified your flesh and set your soul free.

42. Truly, I tell you, as you transform yourselves, I will reveal to you more and more all the spiritual gifts that you possess. Therefore, do not reject the trials I send you day by day, for they are the chisel that shapes and refines your souls. Realize, , that after a trial you rise again with greater steadfastness and more trust in Me and in yourselves. What would become of soldiers fighting for any cause if they did not first prepare themselves for battle? What, then, would become of My soldiers if they did not know the snares of temptation in order to reject them? They would be weak; they would whine at the first sign of difficulty and retreat at every blow.

43. Behold, disciples, the year 1950, in which I will cease to speak to you as I do now, is already near. Therefore, I announce to you that the multitudes who will listen to Me in the last days will be very great, and for this reason many people will come to know this message.

44. The world will come to know that Christ has been among humanity once more—no longer as a human being, but in the Spirit—and people will understand that in every age I take on a new form to reveal Myself.

45. Understand this: Just as I came in that time to earn merits for your salvation, so now it will be the merits *you* have earned that will save you—and through which you are to save your fellow human beings.

Disciples, you who have had a Teacher who instructed you with so much love—do you think that My sacrificial death as a human being was in vain, and that the blood shed was also in vain? Truly, I tell you—no! For the blood of the Lamb of God, which symbolizes Divine Love, is still fresh in the spirit of every soul.

Back then, when the crowds led Me to Calvary, I bore the cross; today, everyone who loves Me and follows Me in humility will bear it, and to that person *I* will be a source of strength on the painful path and will send guardian angels to give him light and spiritual strength in the hour of death.

46. If you reflect on the fact that, in this time, I made My presence felt in the West and not in the East when I let you hear My Word, do not be confused, for I do not seek specific places on earth, but rather souls.

47. If you believe that My Word is not refined, understand that it is the Teacher of humility and simplicity who speaks, and that if you delve deeply into this teaching, you will soon discover true wisdom within it.

48. You are still not fully prepared and have not yet reached the height of the struggle, for the great work of the day will not begin until the end of 1950, , and you cannot know when it will end. Those who fall in the struggle will hear My voice, which will say to them: "Your soul has not fallen; you have risen spiritually, and if you have received no honors on earth for your sacrifice, do not be concerned, for My Kingdom awaits you, so that from there you may see how your children and disciples continue your work."

49. The Gentiles and the Pharisees will stand in the way of this people to hold them back, yet these very same people will submit—in the face of the truth, justice, and love that flow from my words. Wait patiently, beloved disciples, for when the multitudes of people finally arrive at the gates of the "Promised Land," those gates will open as a sign of welcome for my people, who will triumphantly cross the threshold of eternity.

50. How beautiful is the battle that awaits my soldiers, how significant and how noble!

51. You, my listeners, cannot throw yourselves into this struggle because you still feel weak; and yet I will know how to find among you the seed that will bring the Good News to all the peoples of the earth. Do not be afraid; I ask nothing impossible of you, nor do I lead you to death. I will accompany every step of the one who walks his path in My name, and if his faith is great, he will discover invincible strength within his soul. But whoever denies Me out of fear, like Peter, or doubts Me out of a lack of faith, like Thomas, will be more wretched than the weakest; he will feel clumsy and needy, will have to seal his lips and hide his hands because he has forgotten that he is full of gifts, and he will even deny having heard Me.

52. Do not feel superior to anyone else simply because you have been granted the grace to hear Me at this time. But you must recognize with certainty that this Word you have received is the Third Testament, which I have bequeathed to your spirit, and that until now only the first two parts of this book were known in the world—the first part, revealed through Moses and the prophets, and the second part, which I gave you through

Jesus. Yet you did not possess the third part, which is the one My Spirit has sent to you in this time.

53. These are the three Testaments, which together encompass the Law, love, wisdom, and eternal life.

54. I see many of you who long for peace and elevation and express a desire for a life of spiritualization and love ; this longing will soon become a cry for spiritual liberation throughout all of humanity.

55. Whenever you hear Me announce the establishment of a kingdom of peace on your world, you therefore eagerly ask: “When will these prophecies be fulfilled, Master? When will all people finally live in morality and virtue? When will we experience mutual respect between parents and children and between spouses?” When will we once again see innocence in children, purity in young women, integrity in men, dignity in the elderly, justice in judges, magnanimity in rulers—in a word: love among people?

56. I bless you, for you are beginning to long for all that is good, beautiful, and true. Yet I tell you: If you wish for the time until the coming of this Kingdom to be shortened, you must watch, pray, and fight. For this struggle, I wish to equip you in body and soul; for while I do not oppose what I have revealed in other times, I must also tell you that I am not against the laws that govern nature. I bring you My love so that you may attain harmony with all that surrounds you.

57. Understand that what My Law disapproves of is excess, vices, abuses, or debauchery, whether in the physical or spiritual realm. That is why I constantly tell you to immerse yourselves in contemplation of the Law, so that you do not fall prey to delusions, passions, or fanaticism.

58. You are the stonemasons with whom I am building the temple of spiritualization—the one in which I will refresh Myself and in which you will receive the bread of eternal life.

59. Fulfill My laws on earth, and you will have no reason to fear your arrival in the hereafter. Just as you beheld the light of the world upon your arrival, and just as you felt the presence of your parents on earth, so too will you sense the presence of your Lord in that “Valley” that awaits your return. And when you have reached My bosom, you will hear My voice saying to you: Beloved children, here is your Father. Look at Me, recognize Me, love Me, and then contemplate creation, for I want you to know that what is Mine is also yours.

60. Disciples, to enter My Kingdom, you must ascend the spiritual ladder, which is the path, dwelling in *one* abode today and another tomorrow, until you have reached that “ ” of the perfect spirits. Remain

mindful of what I already told you in the Second Era: “In My Father’s house there are many dwellings.”

61. Pray, then, and renew yourselves so that suffering may be removed from among you; and when you are free from its burden, devote yourselves to the work of the soul, which consists in striving for the moral improvement of your lives by doing good and sowing love along the path of your fellow human beings.

62. Blessed are those who improve themselves out of love for Me and to set a good example for others, for they will walk unwaveringly on the path I have paved for them.

63. You who know that Israel was a captive of other nations in times past, and that I had mercy on it and sent it a liberator, are the very ones who now cry out from the depths of your hearts that I should rescue you from the bondage you are suffering. Filled with fear, you ask Me to free you from everything that pursues, threatens, and torments you. To all this I say the same thing I once told you: “What does he have to fear who is with Me?” Do not stray from Me, and you will feel safe at all times and in every place. If you are afraid, then you are either not on the right path—or, if you are—then your faith has grown weak.

64. You shall devote your lives to loving, serving, and doing good, so that all your works may be directed toward a noble goal—both in the human realm and in the spiritual realm.

65. See no one as an enemy; see all people as your brothers and sisters—that is your mission. If you persevere in this until the end, justice and love will triumph on earth, and this will give you the peace and security you so deeply long for.

66. Do you think I lack compassion, or that I do not feel your sorrows? How can you even think that I exalt some and humble others?

67. Life is a battle, yet never call your fellow human beings enemies, and by no means ask Me to bring My judgment upon your oppressors. Pray for everyone, and your prayer will be light and peace, which will spread across the globe from minute to minute.

68. Understand the example set by the people of Israel during their journey through the desert in its spiritual sense, so that it may be put into practice by My new people in this age and later emulated by all of humanity. Although the people of Israel had moments of weakness, their faith and perseverance ultimately prevailed, enabling them to take possession of the land of their dreams.

69. Their long journey in search of a life of freedom, love, and peace was a constant struggle against adversity and the vicissitudes of life. That

people experienced hunger, thirst, persecution, and harassment from the enemies who surrounded them, and they had to fight against everything to defend their lives. They had to fight against other peoples who stood in their way and prevented them from reaching the land that was their ideal.

70. Those battles, that struggle against adversity, are similar to those you face today in order to achieve your ideal of liberation, spiritual growth, and peace for the soul. Yet you have not yet united your strengths, as Israel did back then, to achieve the goal you long for, for many still lack an understanding of their role within the work entrusted to you—which consists of fighting with zeal and without ceasing until the goal is reached.

71. Strive now for the “Promised Land” in eternity; there you will find the peace for which you have struggled along the long path of your life.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 124

1. O people of Israel, heirs of My Word, I am preparing you to be a comfort to humanity. Seek out the spiritually poor, the sick, the weary, and those in need—both physically and emotionally—and give them of this spiritual bread, which brings strength and health.

2. In this time of grace, I wish to pour out My Spirit upon you so that tomorrow you may bear witness to Me and proclaim that I have revealed Myself as Master, as Father, and as Judge, so that My children may find Me in *the* form in which they wish to seek Me; for in Me are all forms of expressions of love.

3. Elijah, who is the forerunner, gathers the stray sheep to bring them to Me. His militant spirit inspires you so that you may speak with perfection and assist him in his blessed mission to free souls from the confusion that prevails in this time.

4. Only to you, My people, has this knowledge—the great mission of Elijah, his qualities, and his perfection—been revealed. He will guide humanity and lead it to Me. Yet I also tell you that you must not forget Mary. Take refuge in her, for she is divine mercy and goodness. All perfections and beauties have been eternally present in her spirit, and I have entrusted humanity to her as a daughter, over whom she has always watched. Turn to her in your tribulations; feel her peace and her love. The eyes that have attained the ability to behold the spiritual spheres from the earth see her descending upon your world from perfection, full of grace, and the hearts that have been sensitized by My Word feel her presence.

5. You possess all these gifts of grace. You have tangible proof so that you may not doubt for even a moment. Your soul feels that the grace it has received is so great that it desires for the whole world to hear My Word and for every soul to be enlightened. Yet I tell you: You *can* work for the benefit of humanity; for this purpose I have given you great gifts. The sun of My wisdom is currently illuminating all people; My justice, full of love, causes the souls of all people to take notice.

6. The world asks for the reason behind so many catastrophes, why sin is on the rise, and why there is no human hand that can stop it. Then they think that only a higher power—only the Heavenly Father—can help humanity find its way back to balance and reason.

7. You, my disciples, shall give them the answer. Introduce them to my teaching of love, which can restore peace to all these creatures and offer them a new horizon, a new life, through obedience to my laws.

8. Create a world of peace and understanding within your families; live and grow within it. Let your deeds speak of Me. You shall teach only when

the time has come and you are prepared; then you shall tell those who hear you how much peace you have found among your fellow human beings, how joyful it is to love your God, and in doing so, you shall share your entire experience.

9. Your mission, Israel, is to serve your fellow human beings. Who among you is ready to carry a message of peace to other nations? Those who are to receive the good news have already been chosen. The suffering they have endured has reached you, and your fervent prayer has eased the grief of many and brought them peace and hope. In those nations, according to My will, pioneers have arisen who speak of spiritualization and prepare hearts for the coming of My work, which they do not yet know. My Word is to be made known in all nations. If humanity would listen to Me, it could be nourished by even a single one of My teachings, for in them I impart My spiritual essence, and My presence is truly felt in all My manifestations.

10. I have filled the emptiness of your hearts with My love; I have awakened great spiritual ideals within you that strengthen you, and your faith has triumphed. The trials that once weighed heavily on your hearts now seem small to you, and you are content and happy because you have found Me.

11. People judge you and place their hope in you, and even when they doubt, their soul recognizes deep within that you are My chosen ones. Your mission is great; therefore, you must always pray and remain vigilant so that you may be attentive in the place where I have placed you as My disciples.

12. I am speaking now to the disciples of the Third Era, whom I teach to seek the spiritual essence contained in these words; for whoever discovers the meaning will be able to understand the divine language.

Love and truth find no human concepts capable of expressing them in all their purity. Therefore, one must seek them in a language that transcends human words. You are the disciples who are beginning to comprehend what true love is. Do not concern yourselves with judging whether a particular word has been spoken well or poorly by the speaker. Such external trifles should not be a stumbling block to your study. These are errors characteristic of untrained and simple people. I have come from the Kingdom of Love and Mercy to a world where love is a foreign concept, and I have begun My teaching through an unknown, simple people who live unobtrusively among humanity; yet this people has listened to Me, and more than that, it has believed in Me.

13. If I had delivered My Word to all nations, the majority would have rejected it, for the vanity of materialism and the false grandeur of humankind would not have accepted a teaching that speaks of spiritualization, humility, and brotherhood. The world is not yet prepared to comprehend love, which is why not everyone would have been receptive to My presence in this form.

14. Just as Christ sought out a cave in a rock to be born as a human being, so today I discovered this corner of the earth that was ready to hear Me and that resembles the grotto and the manger that welcomed the Son of God on that blessed night.

15. Here I have been quietly preparing you; afterward, the day will come when you must set out to clear the way so that My Word may reach all hearts. At that time, the world will have been purified through suffering, and My Word will no longer seem to it like a foreign language, but rather as something that the heart and soul can easily understand and feel. I entrust to you the book that speaks of truth and love, so that you may bring it to all of humanity.

16. There is no people on earth of whom I could tell you that you need not go to them because they do not need this revelation. Which people can claim to be truly Christian—not merely in name, but by virtue of their love, their mercy, and their forgiveness? Which nation can prove its spirituality? In what part of the world do they love one another? Where do people actually follow the teachings of Christ?

17. Truly, I tell you, although you possess My law written down in books—and sometimes even in your minds—I do not see it put into practice in your lives. Do not tell Me that this is not true, for I have put you to the test because of this, and when the hour came to forgive, you did not know how to forgive the offense but instead sought revenge. When a hand in need knocked on your door, you did not lovingly offer help, and when it was necessary to sacrifice yourselves to save someone, you preferred to sacrifice your fellow human beings to save your own lives and the possessions you have. That is why I tell you that humanity keeps My Word only in dusty books.

18. If My Word seems very humble to you, I tell you once more: This is only its outward expression. Go beyond all human concepts, and in infinity you will hear the voice of the Father, who speaks a heavenly language that will not be foreign to your spirit but familiar, since it has its origin in God.

19. Are you aware of the mission and the responsibility you are currently undertaking?

20. Let no one find My teaching strange, nor My cross burdensome, for truly, I tell you, the life you lead in the world is more difficult and oppressive. My cross of love is the gentlest of all yokes.

21. Consider that your soul has followed Me through three ages of spiritual development, and you have still not reached the final destination of the path. You have followed Me of your own free will, for I have never forced anyone to do so.

22. When your confession sprang from the depths of your being, in which you said to Me, “Master, You are my Lord,” it was the voice of your faith that spoke, and from that moment of inner enlightenment you have been following in My footsteps, step by step, sometimes falling and then rising again to follow Me. How joyful is the soul that feels the weight of its cross of love upon itself. Only those who do not take it upon themselves with love will show themselves to be dissatisfied and fearful in the final moment of their lives, and in their folly they will at times blaspheme against their Lord, thus imitating the thief who was crucified to My left on Golgotha. This earthly life is only a preparation, a step toward attaining true life.

23. My teaching is the law that instructs you to live in harmony with the spiritual realm *and* with nature. Despite the light that shines within your mind and shows you the safe and right path, you sometimes shed tears because you occasionally stray from the law, and then your conscience judges and punishes you. Whenever you challenge nature and violate its laws, it immediately takes its toll on you. Nevertheless, you would be unjust if you were to say that it has taken revenge, for I am in nature, just as I am in all things. If you are determined to throw yourselves into an abyss—how could you avoid the pain of the fall?

24. Feel how you are spiritually crossing an immeasurable desert; beyond it lies a dwelling place of peace, perfection, and light, which is promised to your spirit. Look behind you at the distant, sinful city—see how far away it is. Today you are free from chains, for you have finally freed yourselves from the slavery of the passions. The idols before which you once bowed have been left far behind you, lifeless and dead. Later, they will be toppled from their pedestals by others who will come after you. But should your enemies pursue you, a saving sea will block their path, so that you may reach the destination of your life’s journey safely.

25. Who would want to turn back now? So press on—the light of hope is already shining on the horizon. Behind you lies the darkness of disappointment.

26. Press on courageously, my people! Though the desert is dry and hot, manna still falls upon you, and water gushes from its rocks. Watch and pray, for even in the desert temptations will pursue you. Woe to those who do not watch and pray! Woe to those who are weak in their resolve to renew themselves!

27. Like soldiers, you will cross the vast distances and desolate lands. I have already acquainted you with your weapons. The battle will rage, and then you shall measure your strength against those who seek to stop and destroy you. How will you manage to survive that battle? By not losing your faith, by passing through the darkness and confusion without letting your light go out, and by reaching the end of the desert with your heart free from offense, resentment, or feelings of hatred—and by loving and forgiving your enemies. You will then experience that your spirit grew immensely stronger in the struggle, because the struggle compelled it neither to stand still nor to retreat, and in doing so to make use of all the strengths and abilities known to it and to seek out unknown or dormant spiritual gifts within itself.

28. Be humble before your Lord, and you will be great in spirit. Do not grow weak in the face of the temptations of the world and the flesh. People will tell you: While Jesus makes you “last” and inferior, they themselves will make you “first” and great on earth; yet do not believe them.

29. I am also able to grant crowns, thrones, and scepters in this world, as I did to David and Solomon when they recognized their Lord; yet I made them feel My justice when they betrayed Me, and I allowed them to forfeit for themselves the gift of power, inspiration, and wisdom.

30. Today I offer you no kingdoms in this world; rather, I have divested you of earthly possessions so that you may follow Me with greater freedom. The kingdom I offer you is beyond all that is human. Whoever succeeds in entering this kingdom will never leave it.

31. Look at the people and the rulers of the earth. How brief is their glory and their reign. Today they are exalted by their peoples, and tomorrow they are cast down from their thrones. Let no one seek his throne in this life, for in thinking he is advancing, he will hinder his own progress, and your destiny is to move forward without stopping until you reach the gates of My Kingdom.

32. If, by the end of 1950, you no longer hear My Word, you will not cease to be My disciples because of this, for My inspiration will continue to reach your spirit and your mind, enabling you to understand all that you have received in My Word.

33. Only the last part of the book remains—the seventh chapter, which is still sealed. Once this seal is broken, you will receive the final lesson from spirit to spirit.

34. My justice wisely brings humanity closer, step by step, to the great revelation. Life as a master teaches and corrects ceaselessly; trials allow its spiritual voice to reach people through their conscience.

35. In order for the world to eventually succeed in communicating with Me from spirit to spirit, I first had to approach you in this form and prepare you for the step that humanity had to take on its path of development. My Word spoken during this time—through the messengers—will serve to free you from pitfalls, doubts, or errors on your path. In it, you will discover the clarity of My teaching.

36. I commission you, My people, to proclaim My promise that I will connect with humanity from Spirit to Spirit. I want you to pass this light on to your children as well, so that they may illuminate their path with the light of hope.

37. If you sleep, if you forget to watch and pray, when My promise is fulfilled and My Spirit calls you, then you will once again be plagued by the confusion and doubt that people have always experienced when I have returned to them, because they did not know how to expect Me.

38. I want you, from the moment I cease speaking My Word, to devote yourselves to studying it and to spiritual practice, which will provide you with the necessary development to achieve a direct connection with My Spirit. Through this inner, intimate, spiritual development, you will receive the most beautiful fruits of inspiration, revelation, spiritual vision, and strength. Then this people will be on the verge of seeing My promise fulfilled when the last seal is broken and its contents are revealed to the world.

39. Do not harbor the desire, once you no longer have My manifestation, to replace it with false imitations or external forms of worship, for you would then sink into lethargy and routine and would be unable to hear My divine voice when it comes to enlighten your soul.

40. I do not want it to be merely a vague premonition that leads people to expect My presence in the Spirit. I want it to be the certainty, the full conviction, that My Kingdom comes to humanity in this way.

41. In that Second Era, I announced My return, but it was not in a vague manner; rather, it was in a clear form. Nevertheless, the peoples grew weary of waiting and eventually forgot My promise.

42. I caused all the signs to appear that were to herald My return, but they, too, went unnoticed by people because they were spiritually asleep, enslaved by the world, and stuck in their religions.

43. I do not want you to fall prey to errors once again. Hear My Word, which tells you the manner in which I will communicate with humanity from spirit to spirit.

44. Banish all materialism from your hearts so that you may anticipate this dialogue in the highest form you can imagine, and thus suffer neither disappointment nor any confusion in the face of reality.

45. When the Messiah was promised to the people of Israel in the First Era, the people expected Him to be a mighty king on earth; but when He stood before them, they did not recognize Him.

46. While I was in the world, I announced My return to humanity and made it clear to them that it would be spiritual. Nevertheless: Today, now that I have sent you My ray of light, which became the Word in the minds of My spokespeople, many who believed in Me have denied Me, either because they had forgotten that I would return, or because they think that if I were to return to the world, it would be in the same form in which I once came—that is, as a human being.

47. I speak of this now so that you may prepare your fellow human beings and your children for it, so that they may be watchful; and when the hour comes and the divine Voice seeks you to be heard, people and nations will be found in prayer; for their joy will be infinitely great, and the revelations they receive will be incomparable.

48. This present time is to be a time of merit, O people. The patriarchs already gave you teachings and examples; the prophets already announced My messages to you. You have already had Christ among you, who gave you everything for your salvation, and later it was the apostles and messengers who brought you the light.

49. Now it is your turn to take up the cross that you once left to others. Now you must live through your own Passion so that you may attain the highest value of your soul. Your task is to spread light and peace among your fellow human beings, like a fertilizing and life-giving dew. Do not sit back and sleep. Do you want the wars raging in the East (Europe) to spread to the West (America) as well? Do you want to see your homeland stained with the blood of your fathers, children, or spouses, and women taking up tools to earn their daily bread? Do you want to wait until the paths become paths of suffering?

50. Remember: While humanity suffers and bleeds to death, you must not hold festivities, nor even remain indifferent. You must carry the pain

of your neighbors in your hearts, send forth your prayers and thoughts as a constant message of love and peace, and ask for mercy for your suffering fellow human beings.

51. I see that you do indeed want peace, people, but you do not fight for it. You want Me to forgive you, but without first having forgiven one another. I teach you to love one another, even if you do not know one another, and to feel the pain of your neighbor, even if you do not see him because he is far away. You are not alone in your struggle; I am with you—I, who came “on the cloud” in this time to give you support and love in the desert you are crossing.

52. I have prepared everything in this corner of the earth so that you may fulfill your mission. A new land where milk and honey flowed, a radiant sky, virgin soil—fertile and bountiful, overflowing with wonders and beauty. Everything was prepared so that your struggle in life and your earthly duties would not overwhelm you, leaving your spirit with the time and strength to remember your Heavenly Father, to be of service to your neighbor, and to love them. But since you did not know how to pray to achieve your spiritual ascent, you also failed to watch over what you possessed in the world, and so it came to pass that as you walked through your lands, you felt like strangers, and as you looked upon your inheritance, you had no claim to it. Now you must fulfill your spiritual destiny, even though you sometimes carry bitterness and even misery in your souls. Therefore, I endow you with strength through My Word, so that you may not grow weary in your struggle and may know that you can still experience the time of justice.

53. When the spiritual struggle is great, give one another warmth and encouragement; that is the unity I ask of you. You know through Me that those who will fight against you will rise up along your path. The year 1950 is already drawing near, and I tell you: Blessed are those who make use of My Word, for My departure will not wound their hearts.

54. No one is a prophet in his own land. Your loved ones have caused you to bleed and weep with their doubt and mockery. But persevere and be like Jesus; be like the prophets or apostles who, instead of shedding tears, set out for other regions and other nations to preach the truth, where they found faith.

55. After 1950, there will be those among you who will set out for other provinces and even other nations, where they will find greater understanding, and there their wounds will heal.

56. When My Word ceases, My prophecies will be fulfilled one after another. Then the unbelievers will find their way to faith through repentance.

57. Interpret my Word correctly, fulfill my commands, continue your work of renewal, unite in truth, and I tell you, there will be peace in this land. You will be refreshed by the abundance and the fine flavor of the fruits, and it will be regarded by foreigners as a beacon, a bulwark of justice, and a haven of peace.

58. Banish every useless illusion and every false idol from your perspective; purify your ways and pray for the peace of the nations.
My peace be with you!

Instruction 125

1. Behold, here I am in your world, speaking to you through your conscience, for I am your Judge. To all of you I have entrusted a task, and today I come to ask you what you have made of it.

2. I have not come secretly at this time. My spiritual manifestation was announced from the very beginning. Therefore, you should not be surprised.

3. Why, then, did no one remain watchful and await My coming? Who cleaned their home so that I might enter it? Who washed their hands to break the bread on the table? Whose heart was filled with love to receive Me?—No one. And yet I am here, fulfilling My promise among you.

4. When I instruct you to keep a promise, understand that it is only right and proper that you take Me as your example in this and fulfill your duty. Beloved people, when you hear Me admonish you, remember that you have had no peace—even though you have been commissioned to pray for world peace—which is why you asked Me, “Lord, why does peace not come to the nations, even though I watch and pray?” But I tell you: Because it is not enough to pray; meritorious works are also necessary for this.

5. Even the prophets shed their blood to proclaim the truth to you. I was already on earth as a human being to undergo a perfect Passion among you. The apostles and the martyrs, too, gave their lives out of love for humanity. Now it is time for *you* to take up your cross and fulfill your mission, so that you may experience the coming of peace.

6. People, open your hearts and awaken from the deep sleep that has overcome you. Struggle on and do not doubt, for if you think the desert you are crossing is endless, I tell you that in the midst of it, when the sun beats down most fiercely upon your faces, a cloud will appear, whose presence will give your hearts the feeling that I am very near to you.

7. You tell Me from the depths of your hearts that you are worthy neither of My grace nor of My peace. But why are you unworthy? I have placed all of nature at your disposal so that you may serve Me better; I have showered you with gifts and blessings so that your life may be more pleasant and a hymn of love for Me may rise from your hearts.

8. Today I had to tell you: Simplify your lives so that you have time to think of your fellow human beings. Only in this way can you offer your soul the opportunity to free itself from the materialism that surrounds it and to fulfill the task of loving and serving its Lord in its neighbor.

9. Fight, My children, for the cause of peace and brotherhood, but do not think you see victory near; it is still far off. Do not be overconfident,

for the enemies lie in wait for you, and even though they have no spiritual power, you still regard them as powerful and invincible.

10. Why do I judge you, O people? — Because I do not want secret transgressions and errors to exist in your hearts, for I will bring you to those who are to receive My message from you, and I do not want them to find fault with you, for in that way you would not bring honor to your Master.

11. What would become of you if I concealed your imperfections from you? Would you improve your way of life if your transgressions had no painful consequences?

12. See how much suffering there is among humankind. This is the fruit of what they have sown. I speak to them through their conscience to move them to repentance and reform. Yet their hearts have become deaf to My voice.

13. You men who guide the destinies of your peoples: Are you not yet weary of the bloodshed and the (destroyed) human lives? Do you not hear the voice of conscience or of reason? You are proud and arrogant, but My justice will bring down your pride.

14. You are arrogant because, with your science, you have built the new Tower of Babel, from which you defy My power by telling the peoples that your knowledge surpasses the divine revelations. In doing so, you have trampled upon the Father's law and distorted the Word of Jesus, because you fear that the truth will be revealed and that you will thereby lose the glory and power of the world.

15. I have allowed your tower to grow taller and your science to advance; yet I ask you: Who has given you the right to dispose of the lives of your neighbors? Who has permitted you to shed their blood? And finally, who is permitted to interfere with the fate of their own brothers and sisters without violating the law?

16. Humanity, daughter of the Light, open your eyes and realize that you are already living in the Age of the Spirit!

17. Why have you forgotten Me and sought to measure your power against Mine? I tell you that I will place My scepter in your hand on the day that a scholar, through his science, creates a being similar to you, endows it with a soul, and gives it a conscience. But for now, your harvest will be a different one.

18. Upon corpses and ruins, science will establish its kingdom, which will be very short-lived, so that the kingdom of justice, peace, and love may then be established. I will come and seek out those who have fallen in battle—those who have lost their way, those who have been led down a

different path. I will seek them out to raise them to true life, without partiality, and will press My kiss of love upon both the pure forehead and the defiled one.

19. The Father speaks to you—He who has no one before whom to bow in prayer. Yet truly, I tell you, if there were anyone greater than Me, I would bow before him, for humility dwells in My Spirit. See how, even though you are My little creatures, you cause Me to come down to speak to you, to listen to you, and to comfort you, instead of *you* striving to ascend to Me.

20. My secret chamber has opened to you, and the time is approaching when you will love the truth and flee the fictitious and empty life you have created. The splendor of the materialistic era will soon experience its decline and enter its final stage. Today you grasp only a little of what I am telling you, but soon everyone will understand.

21. How could your lives not be dominated by the material, when you yourselves comprehend the Divine only through the material and believe only in what you perceive through your senses?

22. Those who claim to know Me have represented Me poorly on earth, and that is why many have turned their backs on Me. I will not hold those who call themselves atheists accountable simply because they have banished Me from their hearts, but rather those who distorted the truth and presented a God that many could not accept.

23. Everything that is just, wholesome, and good contains the truth that I have proclaimed throughout the ages.

24. The hour has come when you must love the truth once more—that is, when you must once again recognize what is just and good. Since you were born of Me, you must strive for what is lofty, eternal, and pure.

25. I have held no one captive; I have forced no one to leave the path they have chosen. To those who desired to seek, I have allowed it; to those who wished to enjoy themselves, I have permitted it; yet to all of them I have set before their eyes My Law—the one and only Law—so that they might not stray from the path.

26. What will lie at the end of the path that humanity is mistakenly following today, and what will man find when he reaches his destination, will be weariness, exhaustion, disappointment, and pain. Will the human spirit be able to come to terms with a harvest such as this, and is this to be the fruit he presents to his Father in eternity? No, O people, the human spirit will awaken in the face of the consequences of its deeds, and in that hour it will be its own judge, only to rise up full of strength after this judgment and renew and rebuild its life; in doing so, it will draw upon its

experience and devote itself to the task of loving and seeking only the truth. Then he will have found the path on which he will hear My voice saying to him: "Welcome, O patient and wise Israel; you have now arrived in the Third Era at the land of peace."

27. I have sought you out and say to you: Let your soul rise up and behold Me. I am the same; time does not pass Me by. I am the Master who spoke to you from the eternal Kingdom of Truth in many places and along many paths throughout Judea. You, however, have changed. The selfishness and wickedness of the world have poisoned your hearts, and you sometimes feel unworthy of My presence. I have come because I love you, and I want you to improve your way of life and strive for your spiritual progress.

28. Do not waste the time I grant you. Watch and pray, and I will tell you how to work. Love, and you will have joy; create peace, and you will feel that life on earth is a reflection of the eternal homeland.

29. Remember that I have not come to give you material riches, but to call you to lead a spiritual life of self-denial and humility. And once again I say to you: "Whoever wishes to follow Me must take up his cross and follow Me." This cross will not be heavy if you know how to bear it with patience and courage, and I assure you that you will no longer be able to live without it—so much so that if its sweet burden were taken from you, you would ask Me to place it upon you again, even if you felt it to be heavier than before. The reason for this is that you have understood the importance of the mission I have entrusted to you, and that the cross is your salvation.

30. Since I have fashioned all created things on earth for the refreshment of humankind, use them always for your own good. Do not forget, however, that there is a voice within you that points out the limits within which you may make use of all that nature offers you, and you must obey this inner voice.

Just as you strive to provide your body with a home, protection, sustenance, and comfort to make your existence more pleasant, so too should you grant the soul what it needs for its well-being and upward development. If it feels drawn to higher realms, where its true home lies, let it soar upward. Do not hold it captive, for it seeks Me to nourish and strengthen itself. I tell you: Every time you allow it to free itself in this way, it will return happily to its physical body.

31. In this way, you will prepare yourselves to fulfill the laws of the Spirit and those that govern life on earth.

32. I provide for all beings, and if I have told you, “The birds do not sow or reap, nor do they spin, and yet they are nourished and clothed with such love”—why then do you doubt My power, you who are My favored children? In the midst of the struggle for your daily sustenance, do not forget that there is a Father who cares for you and who will never let you perish. I also tell you that if you were to obey My commandments, your struggle for life would be less painful, for then you would not need to exert so much effort to sustain your lives, and in the hour of your trials you would witness miracles.

33. In the early days, the people of Israel endured great hardships, and when Moses saw the despair that had taken hold of the crowd due to a lack of bread, he said to them, “Pray; the Lord will be so gracious as to send food to His people.” Moses prayed and waited patiently and confidently for the divine will. And in response to and as a reward for that man’s faith, the manna fell to satisfy the people’s needs. In this way, I made it clear that I had heard their prayer and that I was with him.

34. Now I have told My people that afflictions will once again come upon them, that the suffering among the people will be great, and that there will not be enough bread to feed them; that the earth, which is still fertile today, will become barren for some time, and that everywhere you will witness suffering, hunger, and corruption. Caravans of destitute men and women will go from door to door, begging for alms. The cup will be very bitter, but if you know how to pray, there will be bread on your table, and you will find comfort for yourselves and your fellow human beings.

35. Through prayer and acts of love, you will attract the spirits of goodness, who will protect you. If you wish to feel Me very close to you, you must renew yourselves spiritually; then I will take the place of honor at your table. You will not lack the necessities of life, and you will ensure that your fellow human beings share in the same grace.

36. Do you not have enough love to protect your neighbors in the hour of trial? Just as I have come to you, so you must go to your fellow human beings and do for them what I have done for you. Once again I tell you that through a small number of workers who set out with true sincerity to spread My teaching, My work will become known and will remain anchored in the hearts of those who will later be My pioneers in all nations.

37. Science has not taken root within you. I see that you are humble in spirit, and that is why I have chosen you. I have given you My Word so that you may possess true science, for the knowledge that people possess

cannot heal the evil that afflicts humanity. That light, that science of which man is so proud, does not convert hearts, nor does it save souls.

38. My Word, which is currently flowing abundantly through the messengers, you will no longer hear in this form after 1950. Only those who elevate themselves spiritually through true preparation will receive My inspiration, and when they speak in My name, they will find faith. Spiritual renewal and spiritualization are what your mission requires in order to perform miracles.

Whenever I have used you as an instrument to heal a sick person, I have taken your preparation into account. You need not always exert yourselves too much to convince your fellow human beings of this truth, for you will find that many feel faith from the very first moment, and others will humbly acknowledge that it was the divine power of My Word that healed them.

39. You must focus on the innermost part of your hearts and, in the union of your thoughts, form a single spirit, so that your prayer may fall like crystal-clear water at the feet of this young sapling that you are nurturing. The sapling will then become a mighty tree and bear abundant fruit for you to sustain yourselves in times of trial.

40. Do not be concerned because you cannot receive Me with pomp and splendor or grand ceremonies. Your humility and simplicity are the best setting you can provide for My manifestation. I desire souls, for it is them that I seek; for them I came down to the world in another time, and for them I shed My blood.

41. It was I who, long ago, announced the place and the hour of My coming as a human being. I also determined the place and the time when I would come to humanity in the Third Era. Everything was prepared with perfect justice and wisdom. A new land was to bear witness to My new coming. The West was to be illuminated by the radiance of My presence.

Listen: Long ago, in the north of your country (Mexico), there lived a great tribe from which a prophet, inspired by My light, emerged. He set out and led that people to a beautiful land where he was to found a city. In light of this pleasant promise, those tribes set out in the hope of proving themselves worthy of that grace. They traversed primeval forests, crossed deserts, and climbed mountains. Nothing held them back, and when they encountered obstacles along the way, their faith helped them overcome them until—like the Israelites of ancient times—they arrived at the promised place, which was a reflection of Canaan, the Promised Land of the Israelites—the land flowing with milk and honey.

42. Know that not a single leaf on a tree moves without My will, and nothing is foreign to My divine decrees and plans.

43. That tribe, inspired by faith in a promise that had been fulfilled, built its city, and within it offered its primitive worship to its God; it built its homes and bestowed upon its kingdom a splendor that rivaled that of Solomon in its glory. That land was, in accordance with the promises, a land of prosperity and happiness. The men were strong, the women were graceful and tender, and both were beautiful. But the time came when this people was to learn the name and the work of Christ, their Lord; the Good News reached them from the mouths of strangers who came from across the ocean and whom they had already seen in their dreams. Very great was the mission of those who brought the light of my teaching to these lands. But truly, I tell you, very few knew how to fulfill the law of love, mercy, and humanity that my teachings advocated; for the majority of those men allowed themselves to be ruled by greed, thereby forgetting every principle of brotherhood, and shed innocent blood in torrents to seize everything their eyes beheld.

44. The conquerors toppled the idols of that people, thereby causing them to blaspheme against the God whom those conquerors had revealed to them with so much injustice and so much cruelty. Could those idol worshippers, through such inhuman acts, come to recognize Christ, the God of love—the One who takes no one's life, but rather gives His own to save the very one who has hurt Him?

Those tribes fell into slavery and came under the rule of the stronger—just as Israel had fallen under the yoke of the pharaohs and Caesars in the First Age. Those were times of pain, bitterness, and tears that befell that people, and when their lamentations echoed in heaven, they drew upon themselves the love of Mary, the gracious Mother of the Universe, like a mantle of infinite goodness.

45. Because of its sensitivity, this people was destined to venerate Mary; for when it recognized and loved this divine truth, it found the spiritual ladder to heaven that leads souls to Me.

46. And who is this people?—It is yours, which, after its struggles and its long path of development, has witnessed the arrival of the Third Era with My return.

47. It is My living Word that you are hearing at this time, so that with it you may destroy every form of fanaticism and idolatry with which you might have surrounded My name. I teach you a form of worship through which you may seek Me from spirit to spirit. This people will be very great and strong in spirit when it lives out and practices *the* worship of God that

I teach it. Then it will be able to eliminate falsehood and carry the message of spiritualization and light—which the nations await—to other lands.

48. This people will be prepared for that struggle in which My justice leads the great battle of ideologies, creeds, and doctrines. All will be amazed when, in the midst of the whirlwind, they hear a calm and assured voice—the voice of My disciples who are fulfilling their mission of spiritual brotherhood.

49. Understand, for the time being, that as long as people do not attain complete spiritualization, they will need physical churches and must place sculptures or images before their eyes to make My presence tangible to them.

50. You can gauge the degree of spiritualization or materialism in people by the nature of their religious worship. The materialist seeks Me in the things of the earth, and if he does not see Me as he desires, he depicts Me in some way to have the feeling that He is before him.

51. Whoever understands Me as Spirit feels Me within themselves, outside of themselves, and in everything that surrounds them, because they have become My own temple.

52. From time to time, I have given you increasingly advanced revelations that people were unable to grasp, because they have created more and more idolatry around themselves. In that Second Era, I said to My disciples: “Do you see how great, majestic, and magnificent the Temple of Jerusalem is? And yet not one stone of it will be left upon another.” My word was fulfilled, for with My teaching I eradicated all idolatry and desecration that took place within it. I promised to rebuild it in “three days,” which is coming to pass right now in this “Third Era,” in which I am erecting the new temple, the new sanctuary, in the hearts of people—built upon the purest foundation of the human soul.

53. Recognize My mercy as a Father when you see—as soon as the altar of idolatry collapses—how My Word is already awaiting you and a new light illuminates your path, so that you will not be cast into darkness.

54. Do not be surprised, nor be indignant, when I tell you that all the splendor, power, and pomp of your religions must disappear, and that—when this happens—the spiritual table will already be set, at which the multitudes of people hungry for love and truth will be nourished.

55. When they hear these words, many people will deny that they are Mine. But then I will ask them why they are indignant and what, in fact, they are defending. Their lives? I defend those. My law? I also watch over it.

56. Do not be afraid, for no one will die in defense of My cause; only evil will perish, for goodness, truth, and justice will endure forever.

57. People, what kind of voice is it that you hear in the depths of your hearts, down what paths does it lead you, and why do you long for it? I know why you follow Me: because you know that the voice you hear is that of your God, whom you have sought in many forms throughout the ages and your evolution.

58. You all know that this voice, which penetrates to the very depths of your being, is that of your Father, for He treats you like children—like little children—with perfect love.

59. I reveal Myself to you as a loving Father, as a humble Teacher, never indifferent to your sufferings and always forgiving and merciful toward your imperfections, for in My eyes you will always be little children.

60. I must judge you when I see how creatures, who were created with so much love and destined for eternal life, stubbornly seek death on earth, without caring about spiritual life or having any desire to know the perfections that that existence holds in store for you.

61. Study My Word so that you may understand that My Law is within it, and that it is therefore the Word of a King, which is never revoked. Nor must you falter on the path when you consider that you carry My Word—which is Law—within your soul, and that your body is subordinate to your soul. Therefore, listen more to the voice of conscience, in which I am present, and not to the voice of the flesh.

62. My divine Word descends upon the soul, and you feel filled with spiritual strength. If, however, this Word were false, your soul would never feel satisfied after hearing it, nor would you gather anew to await it with the longing with which you do so now.

63. I am the dawn that has ushered in a new era for humanity, in which your spirit will see the path that leads to Me illuminated. Do you even know on which rung of the ladder to perfection you stand? Do you even know whether you stand on a high spiritual plane, or whether you have sunk into the realm of evil? Truly, I tell you, none of you could answer this question satisfactorily.

64. Do not think that while your soul is incarnated and living on Earth, it must limit itself to living a material existence. No, you must all know that even from your earthly sojourn, you can dwell spiritually in the regions of light, where lies the kingdom you will one day inhabit eternally.

65. The soul maintains its presence on Earth only through a fragile anchor—the body—which serves to enable it to live in the world and receive the teachings or trials that the Father sends for its own good.

However long and painful the time of atonement in the world may be, you must never regard it as a prison. No one has been condemned to death—on the contrary, I tell you that you are all destined to live. At the beginning of its life, every creature received a kiss from the Creator, which was an antidote to evil and a shield against ambushes.

66. I am the reason for your existence; therefore, recognize that your origin lies in goodness. If your past on earth has been unrighteous, sinful, or in any way outside My law, let your spirit now shine forth; rise to a new life, and leave behind the path where the abuse of earthly pleasures led you to fall under the influence of vice and pain. Seek the path of light for your soul in the example I gave you through Jesus; for My steps on earth, My works, and My Word were the perfect teaching and the parable of Eternal Life, which I bequeathed to the human spirit as an inheritance.

67. You have been anointed with My healing balm and with My forgiveness. Know Me, O little children, for the knowledge you have of Me is still very limited. What I tell you in a teaching is not all that I have to reveal to you. Come to Me tirelessly, and the Book of Life will be opened before your eyes.

68. You have already received the First Testament, My Law and My Presence in the time of Moses. Likewise, in the Second Era, you received the Second Testament, bequeathed to humanity by Christ through His divine Word. Now you are receiving the Third Testament directly from My Spirit, so that through the union of the three revelations, you may become the great disciples of the Third Era.

69. People, as you listen to Me, you are filled with rapture and behold My presence in a spiritual vision. It is not your senses that see Me in that vision, nor is it a delusion of your imagination: it is the faith with which you listen to Me; it is your spiritualization and elevation in this very moment. Here you feel My peace; yet how close to you are those who cause pain. They are the power-hungry who, in order to triumph, do not hesitate to kill their fellow human beings. Prepare yourselves for the struggle, so that they may soon learn that they should not seek high positions built on false foundations, for divine justice destroys all that is vain.

70. You who are sick, come to Me; I will heal you. Let the hungry know that I await them. Let the murderer, through whose veins hatred flows, come to Me, for I will transform his dark confusion into light and his bitterness into well-being. Come, all of you, to hear Me and to prepare your souls, for after 1950 the splendor of the reign of Light will begin.

Today you are scarcely a seed; tomorrow you will be plants; and eventually you will bear the fruits of love.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 126

(proclaimed in 1944)

1. From whom does the voice come that penetrates to the depths of your heart? Where does it lead you, and why do you long for it? — You seek it because in it you find the presence of the One who has persistently sought out humanity. And since your spirit feels the need to worship its God when it senses His nearness, it no longer wishes to be separated from Him.

2. People come in search of Me along many paths. These are the various religious communities that exist on Earth; and within them, those who feel closest to Me are those who possess greater spiritualization—those who sow love as they go about their activities.

3. My voice is that of a Father, for it caresses you. My word is that of a Teacher, for it instructs you. I regard you as infants and schoolchildren, and therefore I bestow My care upon you.

4. I know that this form in which I communicate with you—that this Word I am giving you now—will be opposed and rejected by many. Yet I also know that it will later be understood and believed. Then My Light will begin to shine brilliantly in the hearts of people. This time will be like a new day for humanity. But not because the Divine Light shines with greater intensity than before, for it is unchanging. The reason will be that the eyes of your spirit will open and penetrate the truth.

5. Today I find a humanity that is spiritually weakened due to the misuse it has made of the gift of free will. I laid out a path of justice, love, mercy, and goodness. *Humanity* has created another path of apparent light, one that has led it to ruin.

6. Upon My return, My Word will show you precisely that path you did not wish to take; yet it would be unjust and unreasonable for anyone to say that this teaching causes confusion or indifference.

7. My light shines from infinity into your souls and enables you to see with greater clarity the paths you have created—whether to distance yourselves from Me or to seek Me. Move toward Me, toward perfection. Only those who climb to the summit of the mountain can experience how much they have left behind, how much progress they have made, and from how much they have freed the . Do you believe, humanity, that—because you have fallen so low—I would not seek you out and rescue you from your sin? Here you have My presence; I will heal your wounds and dry your tears, comfort you in your affliction, and accompany you in your

loneliness. I wish to converse with your spirit to make My divine kiss tangible to you.

8. My love will pull those who have fallen into the mire out of it and will save them, for they, too, came forth from the divine womb to fulfill a mission of love.

9. Realize this: Whenever you have fallen into error, you seek death without realizing that you were created to live. *You run* after the cup of suffering, even though I have filled your existence with great joys and true bliss.

10. Behold, people, how different My justice is from what you imagine, for you believed that My scepter would fall upon you to wipe you out because you disobeyed My laws. I have called those who have defiled themselves the most to give them beautiful tasks and noble missions that will make them worthy in the eyes of others and protect them from their errors. This blessed work is to be made known through deeds, and in order for you to be among those who serve as examples to others, you must prepare yourselves spiritually.

11. I place My Word—which is law, teaching, and seed—in your spirit, not in your “flesh.” The spirit is the steward, the one responsible. If you keep this Word there, it will not fall on deaf ears; it will not be distorted.

12. I am the dawn that is beginning to shine in this age, and you are among the first to awaken at this break of day. It is not a new light; it is the same light that has illuminated your spirit throughout the ages. The voice that tells you today, “Rise up to Me through spiritualization,” is the same one that once told you, “Persevere in what is good, and you will be saved,” and that told you, “Love one another.” This spiritual path of which I now speak to you is the same as the one I revealed to Jacob in days of old, when I showed him the ladder to perfection. There stands that heavenly ladder before every soul as the path that invites you to ascend. Its starting point is this world of humanity, yet beneath it lie abysses—though I did not create them. Leading upward are an infinite number of steps, like a slope leading to the summit of spiritualization.

13. Who will barely be on the first step? Who will be in the darkness of the abyss? Who will be on the highest step? — These are mysteries known only to My justice.

14. I send you to the flat land, to the valley, to begin your journey there, and I show you on the horizon the mountain range you must climb.

15. See how this teaching benefits your soul. For while the physical body draws a little closer to the bosom of the earth with each passing day, the soul, on the other hand, draws ever closer to eternity.

16. The body is the foundation upon which the soul rests as long as it dwells on earth. Why allow it (the body) to become a chain that binds, or a prison that imprisons? Why allow it to be the helm of your life? Is it right, after all, for a blind man to lead one whose eyes can see?

17. It is I who reveal life to you in all its phases. It serves both the preservation of the body and that of the soul. Whoever fulfills the laws of the Spirit and human laws has dedicated his entire life to the Creator.

18. I will be your guide as you journey toward your spiritual home. I always go before you. May your soul never succumb to idleness; may it always strive to take another step on the path of spiritual progress, which is perfection.

19. Do not be content merely to say, "I believe in the Lord"—demonstrate your faith in what you do. Do not merely say with words, "I love the Father"—put yourselves to the test so that you may know whether you truly love Me.

20. I have spoken to you, and My Word is anointing. I have thus called you to be teachers.

21. Why do people continue to misunderstand Me more and more, even though the human mind has been enlightened by new advances?—Because they have focused only on cultivating the tree of science, they have neglected the perfection of the soul.

22. I once told you, "Watch and pray, lest you fall into temptation." But even prayer—which is the language the spirit uses to speak to its Lord—has fallen into oblivion. It is a language unknown to the people of this age.

23. When they do feel the need to pray, they find no words to express themselves to Me. Yet I understand perfectly what each one asks for, without the need for words or even thoughts. Yet when My Spirit answers them, they do not understand Me because they have not prepared themselves. Then the voice of their Master, which should be familiar to them, is unknown to them.

24. If the prayer that I have taught humanity had been put into practice with a pure heart, people would have attained ever greater spiritualization from generation to generation in order to hear My voice. Then their spiritual connection with the Divine would serve them in this time to create a world that is more loving, more just, and closer to reality than the one they have created with their materialism.

25. Why have you believed that Spiritualism is something that stands in the way of the development of your material life? When have I ever condemned your science when it was applied for the good of humanity? If anyone dared to claim this, he would not be doing justice to his Father.

26. Through spiritualization, one attains a degree of elevation that enables a person to receive ideas beyond what their mind can conceive and to have power over the material world.

27. Consider this: If the spiritual elevation of the soul is applied to the study of the material creation that nature presents to you, or in pursuit of any other human goal—can you imagine the fruits you might reap if your discoveries were not merely the result of intellectual inquiry, but were also informed by the spiritual revelation that would be given to you by the One who created all things?

28. Watch and pray, I tell you once again, so that you may learn to recognize My voice, so that My inspiration may come to you and you may understand it, for I still have many teachings to give you.

29. I will rescue you from your shipwreck. I am the beacon that shines in the darkness. Seek Me, trust in Me, and I will help you transform your lives into a world of peace, virtue, and spiritual elevation.

30. Share with Me the joy that fills My Spirit every time you plant one of the trees meant to provide shade for people. Seven places of gathering opened their doors in the present year, 1944, as a representation of the seven that Roque Rojas founded in 1866. But whereas those first ones became divided and did not know how to live in harmony with one another, you, on the other hand, shall carry out your mission obediently and fraternally. Take the sixth place of assembly, from which you emerged, as your model, and remain faithful to My commandments. Form a single protective shade out of the seven, and give the same fruits to all. Before the vow to follow Me springs from your hearts, I test you, I purify you, and I strengthen you, so that your resolve may be unbreakable and your conscience may tell you that this vow was written before the Ark of the New Covenant.

31. The covenant you make with Me is not an earthly obligation; it is a spiritual mission that you were willing to accept from your Father—from the One Who created all things. I show you how to fulfill your spiritual mission. Yet I also urge you to fulfill every obligation and promise you make in human affairs, so that you may be recognized by the truthfulness of your spirit and the sincerity of your heart. Let your “yes” always be “yes” and your “no” always be “no.” Then people will trust that your decisions will always remain firm. Never break a sacred covenant, such as those of marriage, parenthood, and friendship.

32. If the denial of human duties and promises brings such great suffering—what will happen then if you turn your back on a spiritual mission to which you have committed yourselves before your Lord?

Although My cause demands renunciation and sacrifice, I also tell you that it is the ideal that never disappoints those who pursue it. Whoever reaches the goal will attain immortality. Now I tell you: Study My Word thoroughly, so that you do not form a separate group on earth. Attain a level of understanding and preparation that allows you to live in spiritual communion with all, and not in separation. My teaching does not seek to sow seeds of discord.

33. The time is drawing near when truth, reason, and light will prevail over power, violence, and fear. Yet when will humanity be able to say, like Christ, “My kingdom is not of this world,” and recognize that earthly goods are transitory—without misjudging anything in creation and using everything in proper measure? Understand that true power lies in the spiritual realm, and that the power of the earth—its vanities, its glories, and the splendor of its science—however long its dominion may last, is subject to eternity.

34. Through its pursuit of false greatness, humanity has suffered many disappointments, and truly, I tell you, it will suffer others, even greater ones. What will become of people when their conscience—which is their judge—awakens them and they contemplate their deeds? Their pain will be excruciating, their remorse great, and then their reaction will be to seek a spiritual path to atone for their transgressions. This time will be marked by religious extremism, which will reach the highest heights of fanaticism. This will be followed by struggles and “battles” among religious communities and sects. You, however, must remain vigilant and not wait until the clamor of that struggle startles you, for then you will not know where your weapons for battle are. Behold how I am currently increasing the number of these places of assembly—which I symbolically call “trees”—so that their branches may spread out and bear fruit.

35. I am currently establishing the Church of the Holy Spirit. But when it is built, there will no longer be places of assembly, churches, or shrines, or they will have lost their reason for existence, along with their religious symbols, rites, and traditions. Then you will feel My greatness and My presence; you will recognize the universe as the Church and love for your neighbors as worship.

From the bosom of Mother Nature, new insights will spring forth that will transform your science into a path of well-being, for it will be guided onto the right path by conscience—which is the voice of God.

36. The brain will *no* longer be the master of the world, but the collaborator of the *Spirit*, who will guide and enlighten it.

37. In these times when love and mercy have fled from the hearts of men, the Father says to you: Be at peace and do not worry.

38. I have tested you at all times, and even more so in the present. You have asked yourselves what the reason for your pain is. You lift your spirit up to speak with Me and say to Me, “My sufferings are greater than those of my fellow human beings.” No, My children, the war, with all its consequences, has not reached your nation. Others suffer more than you do. If you feel pain, it is because you bear the burden of a great responsibility and because you empathize with the suffering of others. If you suffer for them— —then you are blessed, for your work will bear good fruit. Work among people, and My Word will encourage you at all times.

39. You feel that the Judge is very near to you at this time, and each of you stands ready to give an account of your work. You turn inward, search your hearts, and await the voice of your conscience to reveal your faults to you. Yet I tell you: I have seen that you have put your spirit and your heart into your works, that you have sometimes done more than your duties required and have gone so far as to make sacrifices to fulfill My instructions. For this I bless you; yet in truth, *I* have not demanded any sacrifices from you. There are works that *I* will do for *you*, because they are beyond your capabilities. You need only pray and trust.

40. Today, as I reveal Myself to humanity, I find that people themselves and their customs have changed, and in order to understand Me and follow Me, they must make a greater effort. Sin has multiplied, and the environment is polluted. Evil influences are spreading and causing confusion, darkening the mind and the heart, and in the midst of this atmosphere, “the people of Israel” are struggling to achieve their liberation and to help humanity. Your merits will be greater if you work patiently and humbly for My work and overcome the difficult living conditions you are enduring.

41. When you feel ready to speak of My teaching, do so. If you have not yet gained clarity and your words lack persuasiveness, give yourselves more time. Continue to listen to Me until you have made My teaching your own.

42. How many are there who—even though they have heard My Word given through the human faculty of reason—have neither believed in Me nor been convinced! How many more will doubt you if you do not prepare yourselves! The world will come to you with its weapons and its theories, and if you are not prepared, you will falter. They will interrogate you mercilessly, asking how you received the revelation of My coming and in what way you received My teaching, and you will answer each of their

questions; you must be kind and forgiving, seek the simplest way to explain the truth of My Word, to make its meaning understandable to them, and assist them so that they may find enlightenment.

43. I leave My peace with you; enjoy it and take delight in it as much as your life allows, for the Kingdom of Peace has not yet come down to humankind; yet I have brought you the antidote to every evil, and I promise you, in fulfillment of My Word of times past, that peace will dawn like a radiant dawn and illuminate your souls, and that not a trace of this time of suffering will remain.

44. The time is already drawing near when new generations, filled with divine benevolence, will inhabit the earth, bringing with them a sacred mission. Then My word will be fulfilled, which tells you: “The last shall be first, and the first shall be last.” Let each one fulfill his or her task during his or her lifetime, for you do not know whether I will grant you the opportunity to return in a time of peace.

45. Feel My comfort, humanity. Live in Me, and you will not fear the harshness of trials.

46. Mary, your Intercessor, blesses you. I bless you as well.

47. Christianity often forgets the *spiritual* works of Jesus because it attaches greater importance to some of His *material* deeds. For example, it confuses His human poverty with His humility and His physical suffering with the true Passion that He lived through in spirit. And it believes that His physical blood is what washed away the sins of the world, forgetting that the true blood—which is eternal life for the soul—is the essence of His Word.

48. The Master tells you: If that body had had a reason to dwell among you forever, the Father would have protected it from its executioners; or if—after He was dead—it had been of any use to you for your salvation, He would have left it to you. But once his mission on that cross was complete, your eyes could no longer see him, so that you might seek from the Divine Master what you were to receive from Him: His Word, His works, His humility, and all His examples of perfect love.

49. After that human form had disappeared from the earth, only the divine meaning of the “Word” spoken through Jesus remained in the spirit of humanity. That is what you should long for: the essence, the spiritual meaning of that message of life and love.

50. Refrain from worshiping your Father through material forms of worship, so that you may learn to love Him directly with the spirit.

51. When someone asked Jesus, “Are you the King?” the Master replied, “That is why I have come.” Yet everyone doubted—given the

simplicity of His clothing—that He could be a king. No one suspected, behind the modesty of that man, the majesty of the One who spoke, nor did anyone perceive in the depth of that word the promise of a kingdom of peace, love, happiness, and justice.

52. The human gaze always fixates on outward appearances. It does not penetrate deeper, and that is why people's interpretations are unjust and false.

53. Do you know that Jesus was interrogated, reviled, and even completely rejected at that time? Do you know that not even His own disciples were able to say who He was when they were asked? In the same way, the world in this age will ask itself who it is that has spoken to you, and many will deny that it was Christ who conversed with you. Then some of My disciples will be confused and will ask themselves *who* it was that spoke to them—whether it was the Father, “The Word,” or the Holy Spirit. To this I tell you that just as there is only one truth, so too there is only one divine essence, which I have given you throughout the ages, whether you call it law, teaching, or revelation.

54. Whoever has loved this truth and followed this light has loved his Father and followed Him.

55. The spiritually-minded disciple should always seek the essence of My works so that he may discover the truth in My divine messages. You will then experience how simple it is to discover the profound meaning of all that some shroud in mystery and others complicate with their theological dogmas.

56. Spiritualization means simplicity. Why, then, present as complicated what is as simple, clear, and transparent as light?

57. In this time, you have set out in search of My Word to quench your thirst for justice and love. As good disciples, you listen to Me and watch attentively as the pages of the Book of Teachings pass before you. You are the chosen ones; do not be surprised when I give you these teachings. Yet you are not the only ones favored. In My work of equality and love, I have endowed all souls with precious qualities. You who were called earlier must not consider yourselves superior. Simply prepare yourselves inwardly so that you may fulfill your task, be understood by your fellow human beings, and have them follow you.

58. You have always sought Me to thank Me for the blessings I bestow upon you. And it is My Spirit—which you cannot see—that speaks clearly to you in this present form. I will not allow the messengers through whom I speak to lie. I will make Myself known to them in their consciences, and

they will know, through the peace their hearts feel, that their work is pleasing to Me.

59. I will fulfill your desire for progress. I place everyone at the beginning of the path so that you may begin the day's work.

60. Recognize that the reason for My third coming to you is My love for humanity. I have come in the Spirit to fulfill My promise.

61. I once told you, "Whoever knows the Son knows the Father." I bore witness to Myself. In this present age, I shed light with the light of My Spirit on what was a mystery to humanity. I enlighten you so that you may unite the commandments of Jehovah, the Word of Jesus, and the revelations that My Holy Spirit is giving you in this time into a single book, and so that you may confirm that I have come to you to bear witness to My truth in the Three Ages.

62. My Word from earlier times has not been correctly interpreted, yet the seed is within the souls, and there it will be nurtured by Me.

63. Israel can speak with its God from a high spiritual plane. Come to Me, and if you have doubts, ask. It was My will that you remain in constant communion with Me, but in your desire for spiritualization, you have fallen into ecstasy or fanaticism. Yet it is My will that you understand My Word, which advises simplicity and sincerity in all your deeds.

64. Today you come in small numbers to hear Me, yet the spiritual legions that gather around Me at these gatherings are immeasurably vast. My Word is like purifying water that cleanses everyone. I instruct you so that you may feel your responsibility and not later say to Me: "I did not know what I was doing; I lacked enlightenment; my parents gave me no guidance; my home was a place of discord." — I have seen that children misunderstand their parents, that parents do not set a good example for their children, that siblings wage war against one another, and so I ask you: When will you be in harmony with one another? I have always sent virtuous beings to Earth to advise you and inspire you toward spiritual progress in your world.

65. If you are married, be aware that the man and woman who have united in marriage should make their home a temple so that they may care for and raise their children within it. Do not leave them a painful legacy. *Everyone* will find just recompense for their deeds on their life's journey.

66. Just as you seek to please a friend, so too seek to please Me. Plead, ask, and I will give to you. I have created you for the joy of My Spirit, and it gives Me satisfaction to grant you that which aids you in your development.

67. Temptation instills hatred in you, and human beings, who are weak by nature, cause devastating harm in the hearts of their fellow human beings. Yet I ask you: What right do you have to destroy what I have created? Why do you kill faith? Why do you judge? Humanity is not performing any works that are pleasing to Me at this time; yet the light of My Spirit shines and prepares you to combat evil. I urge you to cast off everything harmful—everything that holds you back in your development.

68. Draw strength from Me. Nourish yourselves with My Word, so that you may never again go hungry. Today you have a feast at My table; you enjoy My bread, and you will always remember that the Master seated His disciples at His table, spoke with them, and nourished them for all eternity. I have told you that whenever you call upon Me with a sincere heart, I am with you. I have heard your prayer, and that is why I have come down.

Look upon Me with the eyes of faith that I have prepared. I stand before you, and I have made you worthy of My presence. Recognize Me by the truth of My Word. This is the bosom from which you had strayed. Yet if the world leads you away from Me, you must make an effort to return, and this loving Heart will always be open to receive you.

69. Just as I came to you in the Second Era as a sign of My bond with humanity and then returned to the Father, I have come today for a time; yet My universal ray will be withheld after 1950. That is why I have told you that you will no longer have this manifestation after that year. Then you shall unite with Me from spirit to spirit, and My grace will descend upon your hearts. The day will come when you will feel very close to Me, you simple hearts of My people. Serve Me by serving your fellow human beings. Become healers, and if your acts of love are repaid with a smile, you shall be content. I will record your deeds in the hereafter.

70. Love Mary, your loving Mother; seek her spiritually. Do not place an image before you in order to feel her closeness. She is the maternal love of Jehovah, which you have seen revealed to you at all times. She is your divine Intercessor. Love her, so that I may say to her once again: “Mother, this is your Son!”

My peace be with you

Instruction 127

(proclaimed on January 1, 1945)

1. Close your physical eyes during this message, for it is to your spirit that I wish to speak.

2. I promised you I would return, and so I could not fail to be present with you at this spiritual rendezvous.

3. Be at peace, so that you may listen attentively to Me and allow the chisel of My Word to shape your soul.

4. You have wandered far and wide in search of a place that might bring you peace, and you have not found it; and when you first came to these humble meeting places to hear My Word, you did not imagine that in them—poor and simple as they are—you would find the peace you had so longed for.

5. I wish to win you over through love for Me. That is why I give you this teaching, so that through it you may instruct your fellow human beings—the travelers, the wanderers—with the same care and love with which I have received you.

6. Man does not live by bread alone, for within him there are hunger and thirst that do not come from the body, and to satisfy them, he must seek spiritual water and bread. Yet it is necessary for pain to afflict you so that you may understand My teachings.

7. Some ask Me: “Lord, is human love perhaps unacceptable and abhorrent to You, and do You approve only of spiritual love?”

8. No, My people. Although the highest and purest feelings of love belong to the spirit, I also placed a heart within the human body so that it might love, and I gave it feelings so that through them it might love everything around it.

9. I entrusted human life to spiritual beings so that they might live on Earth and—once there—demonstrate their love for Me. To this end, I divided human beings into two parts, giving one the stronger nature and the other the weaker. These parts were man and woman. Only united could both beings be strong and happy, and for this purpose marriage was instituted. Human love is blessed by Me when it is motivated by the love of the soul.

10. Love whose roots lie *solely* in the physical realm is characteristic of irrational beings, because they lack a conscience to illuminate their path. Furthermore, I tell you that good unions will always bear good fruit, and souls of light will incarnate within them.

11. Now is the time for you to purify your seed, O people, so that you may form a family that is strong in spirit and body. Understand Me, My children, so that you may interpret My will correctly, for the year 1950 is already approaching, and you must not forget that it is the year I designated as the last of My revelations. I want to find you prepared on that day, for only those who have attained this preparation will be able to remain steadfast in their positions. These will be the ones who, in the future, will bear true witness of Me.

12. Remember that only those who have been able to spiritualize themselves can proclaim My work; for those who have not prepared themselves for the new form of revelation—how could they have the necessary inspiration to receive My thoughts and convey My messages?

13. I want all of you to achieve this progress so that your testimony may be for the good of humanity. Consider—if some were to think one way and others another, they would only bring confusion to people.

14. The essence of this Word has never changed since the beginning of its revelation, when I spoke to you through Damiana Oviedo. The meaning of My teaching has remained the same.

15. But where is the essence of those words? What has become of them? Hidden are the writings of those divine messages, which were the first in this era when My Word was so abundantly spread among you. It is necessary for these teachings to come to light so that tomorrow you may be able to bear witness to how this revelation began. Thus you will come to know the date of My first teaching, its content, and that of the last one, which the year 1950 will bring you—the designated year in which this period of revelation is to end.

16. Today you do not yet foresee the chaos that will befall humanity after My Word has fallen silent, nor can you imagine the whirlwind that such an event will unleash among the nations. You must be mindful that your responsibility grows greater with each passing day, for with each new era you will attain more and more enlightenment. Your legacy is already very great, and it is absolutely necessary that you share it with your fellow human beings—those in need—before you depart from this earth.

17. Make your hearts receptive so that you may understand My Word, for you have not yet understood it. How, then, will you be able to receive and grasp My Word when I give it to you tomorrow through intuition?

18. Unite in truth and in the Spirit, and do not be divided, not even in the greatest trials. A single God, a single Will, and a single “Word” have been with you. Therefore, no other instructions will be able to emerge in the future other than those that have been given to you at this time.

19. Will anyone dare to disregard My will? This would mean that strife and enmity would arise within this people; for while some would hold fast to the truth, others would use false words to lead the congregations astray from the true path.

20. Do not grow weak, O people; remember at every moment that I have called you “strong.” If I have not betrayed your faith and have proven to you that the meaning of My Word is unchanging—how could you betray your fellow human beings by setting a bad example for them? It is time for you to prepare what you will leave behind for future generations.

21. Many say to Me in their hearts: “Master, do You perhaps foresee that we will be unfaithful to You? How could that be possible?” Yet I answer you the same as I told My apostles in the Second Era: “Watch and pray, lest you fall into temptation”; for you all know that among them there was *one* who would betray and sell Me, and you do not know who is doing so in this time, even though he calls himself My disciple.

22. My Spirit calls you; My voice comes to your hearts as a Teacher, and the Spirit of your Heavenly Father will always be with you, seeking you out to caress you.

23. I am the Highest Level to which every spirit should aspire, for whoever reaches it will be able to behold the full beauty of creation and the glory of His Father’s works.

24. My Word works upon your hearts like a chisel, shaping your souls until it has made them like light to My Spirit.

25. Consider that you are not in the presence of confused minds, but of the One who proves to you the perfection and truth of His Spirit. I have brought you closer to the Tree of Life, on whose branches the good fruits hang. Today is a feast in my house; many are gathered at my table. Yet which of those present will turn their backs on Me tomorrow? I alone know.

26. Let everyone who seeks a spiritual inheritance come to My table, sit with Me, and eat of this bread, so that when they rise, they may feel themselves to be possessors of My peace, and their souls may become another link in the chain of love that I am currently forming and with which I unite My children.

27. Come, come near, and knock on My doors. Come near, you outcasts; eat and be clothed, but afterward follow in My footsteps. Learn the laws that have been decreed by Me, and obey them, so that you may not drink from the cup of suffering. Understand: whoever strays from the perfect path strays from My Kingdom and is in danger of meeting death.

28. I give you more than any one of you could possibly need. Why?—So that you may share with your fellow human beings the abundance I have entrusted to you. But become spiritual, so that you are moved not only by the sufferings your eyes see, but also by those beyond your sight, for they are not outside the scope of your loving action. Nor should your sensitivity be limited to sympathizing with the sufferings of the beings of this world. No, you should also sense when a soul approaches you invisibly, longing for loving help. In such cases, only spiritualization will reveal their needs to you.

29. What joy will fill My Spirit when He sees that the stream of life, which flowed from My bosom, flows from one to another, quenching their thirst and cleansing them of their impurities.

30. Make the most of your life, for it is short; a year is but a moment lost in the immensity of time. Willingly follow the Father's plans, and you will not waste a single one of the precious moments of the life entrusted to you.

31. I have told you that My forbearance has come to an end and that you must reflect deeply so that you may understand what I wish to tell you. The tolerance I have shown toward your selfish and materialistic lives has reached its limit. Nevertheless, I will grant you new favors, though these will be of a spiritual nature.

32. The book is open; it was I who opened it. Its pages will constantly reveal their divine content to you.

33. My gaze encompasses you in these moments when your prayer has reached Me. My light has descended upon your spirit as Father, as Master, and as Judge. Yes, people, for this is the day on which I come to receive your offering, to ask you what is the fruit of the works you present to Me today.

34. Your soul is silent, your heart skips a beat, and your spirit is present at your judgment.

35. I no longer regard you as little children, for you are great souls whom I have set on the path to spiritual perfection since the First Age. That is why I have called you firstborn and made you confidants and heirs of My Spirit. That is why I now call you to account and ask you what you have done with your soul and also with this body, which has been entrusted to you as an instrument. In this Third Era, I have sent you forth with the difficult mission of making known the light of the Sixth Seal, so that the great multitudes who are to form My people may gather around you. I have revealed Myself through the human faculty of reason to teach and prepare you, and I have set the year 1950 as the end of this

revelation. Remain mindful of this, for that day is drawing near, and you must examine yourselves in the light of conscience in good time, so that you may know whether or not you have made use of the time entrusted to you.

36. I have granted you the grace of communion with the spiritual world of light so that it may ease your daily work, and I have sent Elijah before you so that he may pave the way for you and encourage you in your trials. I have sent you the Angel of Peace so that you may feel his influence, which protects you against the threat of wars and the unleashed forces of nature.

37. I speak to you as a Father; yet do not seek Me as a Judge. I love you and have waited a long time for you; yet do not forget that My judgment upon the whole world will be relentless, and that you must be united in Me to carry the Word of the Master everywhere.

38. If you seek peace and happiness, and if you wish to have a right to health and well-being, then recognize that you will attain these gifts of grace only if you love your neighbors, forgive those who offend you, and share your bread with the needy—that inexhaustible bread of the Spirit which I have given you in abundance.

39. Be spirits of peace in these times of war, when your prayer should be like a mantle of brotherhood spreading across the entire globe.

40. I look upon the earth stained red with human blood and upon the people who do not cease from their crimes. Bring My peace to the world, for otherwise My justice will be carried out from nation to nation, and you, too, will have to answer to Me for your lack of love for your neighbor.

41. I do not wish to see you before Me as defendants; I wish to regard you always as My children, for whom My fatherly love is always ready to help. I created you for the glorification of My Spirit, and so that you might find refreshment in Me.

42. I do not dwell on your transgressions, nor do I wish to consider your sin. I wish to see in you the resolve to improve and the spiritual zeal within My work.

43. Learn to love Me spiritually, as I love you, and let Me wipe away your blemishes through My forgiveness. If this life in the Valley of Tears is a banishment for you, then weep and find relief from your pain in Me; take heart anew, for your soul is being purified in the process. Bear your cross with patience and resignation, and let the flame of faith and hope shine in your hearts.

44. Look around you and behold humanity, bereft of peace. Yet forgive, should the consequences of war be felt among you.

45. I bless those who have withstood the trials I have sent them—I bless those who have worked in My vineyard. I bless the hands that have healed the sick, and the men and women who have renewed themselves morally. I bless the sick who have blessed Me in the midst of their pain, and all those who attribute the blessings they have received to My loving care. Yet I do not bless only those who love or acknowledge Me; I bless all My children with the same love.

46. It is My will that you eliminate all fanaticism and likewise everything that is superfluous in your religious worship, for I wish to find in your soul the true sanctuary for My Divinity.

47. Apply My healing balm to the sick; yet if, despite all your inner preparation and love for your neighbor, you are unable to heal some of them, leave the matter to Me, and I will take care of it. I, tell you this: If any of My disciples were to attain perfect spiritualization, he would be like Jesus, who healed the sick and raised the dead with a glance, with His voice, with His will, or by mere touch.

48. Disciples, just as I have come down to receive the fruit of this people, so will I gather the harvest and the tribute from the entire universe, from all the forces of nature, from all realms, from all worlds and dwelling places, from all beings known and unknown to humankind, from the most perfect to those furthest from perfection. Upon all I pour out My light and let them feel My presence.

49. Humanity lives spiritually in the Third Era. Yet anyone who does not know what “Third Era” means should study and immerse themselves in My Word, which reveals great truths to you, even though you will not come to know much of what you still have to learn in this life, because your intellect is not sufficient to comprehend it. When you enter spiritual life, I will give you new revelations.

50. At this very moment, I speak to the nations of the earth. All have My light; with it, they should reflect on the fact that they have dared to dispose of life as if they were its owners.

Truly, I tell you, your destruction and your pain have evoked deep repentance in many and have awakened millions of people to the light—people who seek Me and call upon Me—and from them a cry of lamentation rises up to Me, asking: “Father, will the war of 1945 not come to an end, and will You not dry our tears and bring us peace?”

Prophecy received on January 10, 1945

51. Here I am present among you, O you seven nations! Seven heads that you have raised up against Me in the world!

52. ENGLAND: I enlighten you. My justice will yet visit you severely; yet I give you strength, touch your heart, and say to you: Your ambitious goals will be brought down, your riches will be taken from you, and they will be given to no one.

53. GERMANY: At this very moment, I am dealing with your pride and say to you: Prepare yourself, for your seed will not perish. You have asked Me for new lands, yet people have interfered with My high counsels. I bow your neck and say to you : Take My strength and trust that I will save you.

But if you do not trust in Me and should give in to your pride, you will fall and become a slave to the world. Yet this is not My will, for now is the time when I overthrow the masters and free the slaves and captives. Take My light and rise up again.

54. RUSSIA: My Spirit sees everything. The world will not be yours. It will be I who reign over you all. You will not be able to erase My name, for Christ, who speaks to you, will reign over all people.

55. Free yourself from materialism and prepare for a new life, for if this does not happen, I will break your pride. I bestow my light upon you.

56. ITALY: You are no longer the master as in times past; today, mockery, servitude, and war have brought you to ruin. As a result of your degeneration, you are now undergoing a great purification. Yet I say to you: Renew yourself, cast aside your fanaticism and idolatry, and recognize Me as the Lord of Lords. I will pour out new inspiration and light upon you. Take My healing balm and forgive one another.

57. FRANCE: You bring your pain before Me. Your lamentations reach My high throne. I receive you. In the past, you exalted yourself as lord; now you show Me only the chains you drag behind you.

You have neither watched nor prayed. You have given yourself over to the pleasures of the flesh, and the dragon has made you its prey. Yet I will save you, for the lamentations of your women and the weeping of the children rise up to Me. You want to save yourself, and I extend My hand to you, but truly, I say to you: Watch, pray, and forgive!

58. UNITED STATES: At this very moment, I am receiving you as well. I look upon your heart—it is not made of stone, but of metal, of gold. I see your metal mind hardened. I find no love in you, discover no spiritualization. I see only megalomania, ambition, and greed.

59. Just keep going like this! Yet I ask you: When will My seed take deep root within you? When will you tear down your “Golden Calf” and your “Tower of Babel” to erect the true temple of the Lord instead? I touch your consciences, from the first to the last, and I forgive you. I enlighten you so that in the most difficult hour, when the trial reaches its peak, your

minds will not be clouded, but will think clearly and remember that I stand above you.

60. I give you light, strength, and authority. Do not interfere with My high counsel. For if you should disobey My commands or cross the boundary I set, pain, destruction, fire, plague, and death will come upon you.

61. JAPAN: I welcome you and speak to you. I have entered your sanctuary and have observed everything. You do not want to be last; you have always wanted to be first. But truly, I tell you: This seed is not pleasing to Me. It is necessary for you to drink the cup of suffering so that your heart may be purified. It is necessary for your language to mingle with other "languages." It is necessary for the world to draw near to you. When the world is prepared and purified, it will bring you the seed that I will give it; for I see no one who is prepared.

62. I do not see the spiritual seed within you. Yet I will pave the way. Soon there will be a chaos of worldviews throughout the world, a confusion of sciences and theories; yet after this chaos, the light will reach you.

63. I am preparing you all, forgiving you, and ensuring that you walk the right path. When the time comes and peace comes to the nations, do not be rebellious; do not interfere with My High Decrees, nor oppose My Will. When the nations have made peace, you must not stab them in the back, for then I will bring My judgment upon you.

64. Seven nations! Seven heads! The Father has received you. The world lies before you, under your rule. You are responsible to Me for them!

65. May the light of the "Book of the Seven Seals" be in each of the nations, so that the people may prepare themselves as is My will.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 128

1. I bring you My Word, which is a ladder leading to My Kingdom. If you put into practice what I teach you, you will awaken to a new life. Everyone who wishes to perfect themselves will find the path paved for them. My voice calls out to you, for you are all My dearly beloved children.

2. Come to Me and take possession of My Kingdom. Come, you children and young people, for it brings Me joy to hear your petitions. You single women, I am the chaste Spouse who wishes to accompany you; beloved men, belong to Me. I see all of you overcome by trials, yet I wish to lift you up again from them. Do not be surprised that I am seeking you out for this reason. Have you not seen how love is reflected in My care? Have you not also seen how the Mother weeps out of love for humanity? The cup from which you all drink is very bitter, yet it purifies you, for these tears you shed are like the perfumes that Mary Magdalene poured out when she anointed Jesus' feet. Now, as then, I forgive you your sins.

3. You walk through the world, encountering wickedness, and must pass over it without becoming defiled. Yet My strength sustains you so that you do not fall, for without it you would grow weak. Be wise, stay alert, pray, and you will be invincible.

4. I see humanity as spiritually poor, for the power it has attained is material. Compared to the spiritual, material works are small; they will not make the soul immortal. Only the merits earned in the struggle for good will give it eternal life and make it strong.

5. The proud believe they possess strength, even though the trials they face at every step remind them that they are not sovereign, that their "greatness" is deceptive. Use the strength I give you to do good.

6. Do not doubt My words. I bring you a seed of faith so that you may cultivate it and, through it, learn to appreciate My miracles. I have placed the light of conscience within your soul so that you may know the laws I have given you and, through them, guide your soul and your body. In My teaching, you will find health, peace, and joy. That is why I have told you that whoever tastes this bread will never hunger again.

7. I reveal Myself to you so that you may recognize Me and later pass on the knowledge that I am currently bequeathing to you as an inheritance.

8. You live in the present and do not know what I have ordained for your future. I am preparing great legions of spiritual beings who will dwell on Earth and bring with them a difficult mission, and you must know that many of you will be the parents of those beings in whom My messengers

will incarnate. It is your duty to prepare yourselves inwardly so that you may know how to receive and guide them.

9. The Earth has been prepared by Me and is as pure as I created it. If anything evil exists on it, it is the work of human hands. How much evil have you created through your sin, humanity, even though some might say that you are not responsible for what happened in times past. Yet I answer you: Your soul has already inhabited the Earth in other times; it has failed and has desecrated the Earth. Do you even know who you are? How hard must you strive to make amends to humanity for all that you have denied it.

10. When you are weary, lean on the staff of prayer, for through it you will regain your strength. As you hear My Word, you will soar to higher realms, from which you will feel My presence. Understand this: To fulfill My law, it is not enough to lift up the soul through prayer—you must also perform works of love and mercy.

11. The time is already drawing near when this manifestation will come to an end. Yet always be aware that My *Spirit* will not depart from you.

12. When I cease to reveal Myself in this form, this will be the sign that the period of preparation has ended. I will seal the minds of those who have served Me, grant them a respite during the great period of work, and bestow a reward upon those who have been obedient servants in My vineyard. To them I will leave the peace of My Spirit. Yet they will continue to be instruments of a higher revelation.

13. Just as “The Word” did not become flesh again after it had been in Jesus, so this manifestation of My Spirit through man will not be repeated. Only My light will continue to shine forth from infinity to guide you spiritually along the true path.

14. Pay attention to this light, and you will not stray from the right path. Observe My laws, and your faith and trust in your spiritual gifts will be very great. Understand what the powers of Mary, Jesus, and Elijah are, for I have made you partakers of them.

15. Be of good cheer as you follow My instructions, which are not a sacrifice but rather a joy for your spirit. Be like little children at their Father’s side, trusting in Him and hoping in Him.

16. I have seen this people praying for humanity, loving it, and drawing inspiration from the Master’s love. Your pain, too, is great, yet it is precisely this pain that will unite you and enable you to form a true family. I will comfort you throughout your entire life’s journey until you reach the Promised Land.

17. The peace you hope for will come, and it will be as great as the pain has been. The unification (of all spiritual communities) will also come, but first I will send you signs announcing the nearness of the time when these prophecies will be fulfilled.

18. Welcome, all of you who have crossed the threshold of a new age. You have heard the ringing of the soothing bell and have gathered at the sound of its call, for you have recognized that it is the voice of your Father inviting you to listen to Him. This longing and this obedience have caused you to recognize My voice when it reached your hearts.

19. Since you do not know the length of time allotted to you in this earthly life, it is necessary that you set out on your journey from this moment onward; for no matter how long your life's journey may be, it will always be full of incentives to help you reach your destination. In every age, a mystery has been revealed before your eyes. In this Third Age, in which My Word becomes spiritual fruit to nourish you, I will reveal to you what is reserved for your spirit. My Word pours out upon those who are spiritually humble and those who are simple in mind, for it is like a stream of crystal-clear water that, as it flows through the mind and from the mind to the heart and from there to the spirit, has not been tainted by the impurities it encounters along the way.

20. In this time, I have not set foot on the dust of the world. Only My Spirit enters the inner temple that exists in the depths of your being, where I leave the trace of My footsteps. You who have sat at the table of your Lord know the taste of this bread, this wine, and these fruits, so that you may never fall prey to deception.

21. I found your soul sick, yet I stood before it and said to it: "I am the Way; I offer you my help. Follow my words, and you will reach the land you seek."

22. When you still had no idea of spiritual life, you blasphemed against God when you felt desperate and wished to die in order to rest—as you thought—without knowing that the rest you imagine does not exist, for the soul finds perfect happiness only in activity. Inactivity is selfish, and selfishness belongs to the flesh, not to the spirit. Only the body finds rest when its last breath of life fades away. Become spiritual, O people, so that you may behold the face of your Master, who smiles upon you with tenderness and peace.

23. Like a seed that multiplies and spreads, so will My teaching spread throughout humanity to save it. Not only will those who hear Me be saved, but also those who were not destined to hear this Word.

24. Upon this people I have poured out spiritual gifts that tomorrow will make the fields fertile, where love, harmony, and peace will sprout; for my seed will be carried by my messengers throughout the land, to the provinces, and to the cities.

25. I came to you in your cell, for you were prisoners of materialism, selfishness, and sin. But I have set you free so that you may bring this Good News to people's hearts. You will never be able to stray from Me. You are the tender leaves on the mighty Tree of Life; you are branches or shoots. The sap of the tree flows through your souls. This is the covenant that unites you with Me and that can never be broken. The tree is the family, in which the father, the mother, and the children are united forever. Within it, all the children of the Lord must recognize one another as siblings: siblings not merely in principle or by virtue of their origin, but through love.

26. The cross to which you nailed Me was a symbol of this tree.

27. Here is the Master, to sweeten your path with His Word; for those who have once tasted peace on this path will hardly stray from it or fall back into the errors of their past lives, where they were lashed by whirlwinds. My Word, which is always full of new teachings and revelations, enlivens you so that you do not stand still or retreat.

28. I tell you again and again that you should make the most of the time when I give you My teachings through My Word, for when the hour of My departure comes, you will no longer hear this "nightingale" sing.

29. I want the "first" to be good teachers to the "last." Recognize that among them will come great souls who—after passing through the crucible of suffering—will embrace My spiritual work with great love and, with My teaching in their hearts and My encouragement in their spirits, will begin their struggle among humanity.

30. Let Me teach you, prepare you, and test you, so that you may become strong and your faith may be true. I will use you as instruments of My Will and will accomplish many works through you. Through your lips I will speak to the multitudes, and from among them I will choose those who will follow Me in this time.

31. Be filled with love for your neighbor; feel the tragedy of humanity; understand its trials and its atonement, so that you may pray for them and watch over them. Remember that the Master does not abandon you in your times of crisis, so that you, as My disciples, may do the same for your fellow human beings.

32. Do you think you are indispensable for My message to reach the hearts of your fellow human beings? — No, My people, but you must fulfill

the mission I have entrusted to you, and for its fulfillment I will give you everything you need. Do you know what those who have nothing to offer you today might do for you tomorrow?

33. A great purification weighs upon humanity, and you can feel My justice even in the air you breathe. Yet it is precisely this cup of suffering that will transform humanity morally and spiritually.

34. Strive for your renewal, and no longer be like little children in the face of My teaching, so that you may gradually become disciples—not only because of what you understand, but because of what you put into practice.

35. Rest in the shade of this tree, O weary travelers, and when you have regained your strength, become guardians of the tree and care for it. This care and this love for its preservation will be like water that makes the earth fertile and refreshes it. Then you will cause the branches to grow, so that the shade may spread wide and many in need may find refuge beneath it. Multitudes of people will come, longing for health and spiritual peace, and you shall then be prepared, for on this tree they will find fruits they could not find anywhere else.

36. From your spirit shall rise the prayer for world peace and for enlightenment for those who govern the nations, for you must not be hard-hearted or slow of understanding, lest My work come to a standstill. I am currently planting and spreading my “trees” in many regions to save the lost hearts. These “trees” have the task of eliminating (religious) fanaticism and idolatry among people.

37. Once again I tell you: I am the Way; do not walk any longer on dangerous paths.

38. All these communities together will form the obstacle that Elijah will present to his Lord. But you, who have been entrusted with the task of watching over these communities, keep your ears open to hear My Word, which will be the light by which you are to straighten the crooked paths.

39. Truly, I tell you, you have Me very close to you in the essence of My Word, and you also have My “Spiritual World” with you through its assistance, protection, and counsel. My mercy strengthens you so that you do not lose heart along the way; for the mission you have received in this time is very delicate. Yet I leave you equipped with the necessary spiritual gifts so that you may move forward.

40. Do not bear your cross as a burden, but as a blessing.

41. May My mercy as a Father and My teaching as a Master be with you. Feel My warmth and My peace, and I assure you that at the end of

My instruction, your faith will be greater and you will have more courage to face the struggle.

42. My Word will be a shield in your hearts and a sword on your lips. But learn to use it rightly, both in battle and in peace.

43. Here is your Savior. Have you not sought Me diligently along every path? Have you not called upon Me with hymns and psalms, that I might save you? Well, here I am—though I have now come in a form you did not expect. Yet let this form—which is not new—not alienate you. Rather, strive to seek the essence of My teaching, and you will be convinced that this tone with which I speak to you, this love with which My words overflow toward you, and this wisdom that shines forth in each of My teachings, is a language that your soul understands.

44. Make use of the light of My Word and set yourselves free through it, for you have long been preoccupied only with earthly things and have become guardians of earthly possessions, without considering that the soul is destined to return to its ancient homeland, and that you must prepare the provisions and the staff that will aid it on its journey.

45. People strive for immortality in this world and try to attain it through material works, because earthly glory—even if it is temporary—catches the eye, and they forget the glory of the spirit because they doubt the existence of that life. It is the lack of faith and the absence of spiritualization that have cast a veil of skepticism over people's eyes.

46. If humanity had faith in My Word and carried Me in their hearts, they would always keep in mind that statement of Mine which I once made to the crowds who were listening to Me: "Truly, I tell you, even if you give only a glass of water, it will not go unrewarded."

47. Yet people think that if they give something, they will receive nothing in return, and in order to preserve what they possess, they keep it all to themselves.

48. Now I tell you that in My justice there is perfect balance, so that you may never fear giving away any of what you possess. Do you see those people who gather and hoard treasures and let no one share in their possessions? Those people carry a dead soul within them.

49. Those, on the other hand, who until their very last breath have dedicated themselves to the task of giving their neighbors everything they possess, even until they found themselves alone, abandoned, and poor in their final hour—these have always been guided by the light of faith, which has shown them in the distance the nearness of the "Promised Land," where My love awaits them to reward them for all their deeds.

50. Truly, I tell you, the reign of today's powerful will come to an end to make way for those who, through love and mercy toward their neighbors, will be great and strong, powerful and wise.

51. Disciples, take My word as further proof of My love for you. Feel My healing balm in your body and soul. But if your conscience tells you that your pain is a consequence of your sin, banish it from your being, for in My teaching you will find the strength to overcome the weakness of your flesh. Come to Me, all of you, so that I may give you the strength to attain your spiritual liberation.

52. Let the children come to Me. Let the young draw near to Me. Men and women—some in the prime of life and others in old age—come to Me; I wish to rejoice in your presence and to hear your voices as they call Me “Father.”

53. Sinners, weep your hearts out before your Master, so that your tears may purify you. But let your weeping be like that of Mary Magdalene, so that your love may reach Me as the prayer of that repentant sinner did.

54. Overcome your arrogance so that you may become humble toward your fellow human beings. Humility is victory; pride is defeat, even if you judge these things differently in this world.

55. What can you be proud of when nothing on earth belongs to you? I did not make you heirs to this world. I entrusted it to you in the same way that a landowner does with his workers: He divides among them the responsibility for cultivating and tending the fields, so that afterward he may bring in the harvest and give each his due share.

56. Take from the earth what you need; rejoice and delight in all the good things it bestows upon you. But never go so far as to regard your earthly life as if it were the soul's perfect home, nor consider what you possess in this world to be your greatest treasure.

57. The earth is not defiled; it is blessed and pure. It is people who have defiled their own hearts. If the earth had sinned, I would have already destroyed it and sent you to another world to dwell there; yet I find no blemish upon it. Therefore, I tell you that it is *humanity* in which you are to work—for its renewal—so that it may once again bestow upon you peace, prosperity, love, abundance, and true progress.

58. See how patiently I teach you, so that you, too, may have patience when you teach your fellow human beings, and so that whenever a person in need knocks at your door, you may never deny them your presence nor receive them with aversion. What could your hands offer him if there is no love in your heart? I tell you, if anyone feels weariness, it is because he

lacks true spiritualization. Whoever, on the other hand, always finds himself ready to give has succeeded in raising his feelings above the selfishness of the flesh.

59. At times I withhold My mercy from you so that you may be prompted to think of those from whom you, too, withhold it. Yet I never disinherit you, for what I have once given you is yours.

60. Do you believe you have suffered many disappointments at the hands of others? This happened when you expected something from them and had nothing to offer them in return.

But now that you are gradually letting go of this material interest and your selfishness—now that you know that it is I who watch over you, even when the world has nothing to offer you—you can no longer speak of ingratitude, disappointments, or deceit. You must close your eyes and your heart to all human wretchedness and open them only to serve your fellow human beings with true compassion and love.

61. It is those who cause you the most suffering who can help you the most in your spiritual progress. Encourage the longing for spiritual progress; eliminate the monotony and routine of your lives. Do you not find My revelation through the human mind to be of the utmost significance? Are you not aware of the value of all the spiritual gifts I have bestowed upon you?

62. It is I who bear all your ingratitude; I, who love you and give you everything. Yet—have you ever heard that I am disappointed in you? Never, my children. Who could know you better than I do, to be disappointed, since I know that you love Me and will reach the gates of My Kingdom? If I were to think as you do now, it would be as if I were demanding from you the blood that I shed as a human being in another time. Yet I tell you that that blood was what paved the way for your spiritual growth.

63. It is necessary for you to understand your mission so that you may carry it out as is your duty. Remember: Whenever you deeply feel the pain of a neighbor, make it your own, and bring it before Me in prayer, you become a true intercessor and mediator between God and your fellow human beings. I will place both those who still have to live in this world and those who must depart from it on your life's path, for you will know how to awaken the longing for renewal in those who continue their journey on earth, and you will be able to point out the path that leads to the Light to those who are soon to set out for the spiritual realm. I have given you spiritual gifts so that you may use them for the benefit of your fellow human beings and for your own good, but not so that you may hide

them out of fear of the world, nor so that you may display them or even boast about them. Practice mercy in such a way that the ignorant, the needy, and the innocent feel within themselves the desire to possess your gifts as well, in the longing to serve their neighbors too. Then you shall instruct them and reveal to them that every creature bears within itself the gifts of the Divine Spirit.

64. Let no one presume to cause offense with teachings that my work has not revealed to him, for they would be the cause of my teaching being persecuted, and you would therefore have to answer for this before my justice. Speak of my truth without ever altering it. Never remain silent out of fear, for truly, I tell you, if you were to remain silent, the stones would speak. Consider that the structure of your planet consists of rock, and that a thunderous sound would burst forth from its depths, heralding the time of justice. Do not wait for this testimony; rather, speak for yourselves. But let this voice come from your heart, for it is there that your spirit will speak.

65. People, I have come to sweeten your existence, to give you the bread of eternal life. Make Me your confidant, and I will place My peace within you.

66. It gives Me joy to give you My Word in this time, just as I gave it to you in the Second Era: a simple Word so that you may understand it, and when you hear it, may your hearts be filled with courage and virtue. See how its divine essence has captivated your spirit and been a balm for your wounds, so that tomorrow you, too, may heal your fellow human beings by letting them hear My Word.

67. If you prepare yourselves spiritually, you will witness miracles, you will be healed, and your fellow human beings will receive manifestations of grace and blessings.

68. Great tribulations are coming upon humanity, and you are to be prophets and a bulwark. Pray, work, and the forces of nature will pass over you without leaving a trace. Lift up your intercessions, and I promise you that a mantle of love and protection will shield your loved ones. I ask neither penance nor sacrifice of you. To please Me, it is enough to lift up your souls, and I will fill you with peace. Love one another, and I will bless you.

69. I have not asked you to go to distant lands to spread My teaching; nor has that time yet come. But the moment will come when you will move with your loved ones to other places, where you will settle and continue to be the tireless sowers of the precious seed I have entrusted to you.

70. My people will be sought out by people of various races and creeds, and it is necessary that My disciples show them the shortest path to come to Me by teaching them to love one another.

May My peace be with you

Instruction 129

1. From My Kingdom I come to the dwelling place of humankind and seek the lamp of their faith. I have knocked on every heart to discern in each one the good will to hasten to My call. In some I found a sanctuary, illuminated by the flame of a lamp; in others, only darkness. Some are pure places where I can enter; others are defiled and must first purify themselves to receive Me. Yet I bless them all with the same love.

2. The One who knocks at your doors does not come in royal robes, even though He is a King. He comes in the garb of a traveler, seeking lodging. Whenever I see you awake, alert, and awaiting Me, My Word pours into you like an inexhaustible stream to make your hearts fruitful. This heart that beats within you is fertile ground for sowing the divine seed. Your soul is the temple of divinity; it is My dwelling place. Your spirit is the interpreter of My voice of justice and the support of My scepter. All these powers tell you that you are not independent, but that you originate from an almighty Being to whom you must submit your will, for He is perfect.

3. The Father draws near to His children to reap their merits as the finest harvest, and not merely the tears of your sufferings; for it is not these that I store in My granaries. Almost always, your weeping is the fruit of your disobedience to My Law. Only rarely do you weep out of love or repentance.

4. I have found your hearts hardened in this age. Yet if in the First Age I carved My Law in stone—why should I not engrave it in the rock of your hearts in this age? There I will show you the power of My Word and write not just a single page, but a book containing the mysteries of My hidden wisdom, which only I can reveal.

5. I speak to you as a Father and as a Master; yet when I speak to you as a Judge, fear My justice, but do not flee from it, for even this voice is a friend, and when it calls you to account, it does so because it loves you. Thus I reveal Myself before your eyes so that you may come to know Me. How could you achieve this if I were to live eternally hidden behind a veil of mystery? Understand that it was necessary for Me to reveal Myself gradually to your spirit so that you might finally behold Me in all My glory. If I had shown Myself to your spirit in all My greatness at the beginning of your spiritual development—what would you have seen, felt, or understood? Nothing! If you had felt close to Me, you would have perceived an infinite void; or, in your efforts to grasp the profound truth, you would have found your intellect incapable and your spirit too weak.

Today I am once again lifting the veil of My mystery a little, so that you may come to know your God better.

6. Who is blind, so that he cannot see Me? Who is insensitive, so that he cannot feel Me? For a long time now, I have been preparing you to perceive Me in this way—which is like seeing My face—while at the same time preparing you for times to come when you will need to know more about Me. So if you long for light, if you hunger and thirst for truth, listen to Me with all your senses and the powers of your soul, and you will see Me. Do not grow accustomed to this Word as something mundane, nor fall into the routine of a religious ritual. Do not regard My teaching as some earthly endeavor, and do not use it to profit from the good faith or the physical or emotional suffering of your fellow human beings.

7. The time of understanding has come for you; the moment of enlightenment is here, and the time is not far off when you are to set out to let this light shine in the hearts of others. I give you sensitivity and knowledge so that you may fulfill your spiritual mission. You are all capable of offering enlightened counsel to those in need, to dry the tears of those who weep. I have given you in abundance a precious healing balm that must not remain unused for even a single day. Pain has purified you so that you may develop your spiritual gifts. Do not defile yourselves anew with sin. Your lips and your heart, too, have been purified—the former to become a fountain of charity and good feelings, and the latter so that they may know how to express purity and sublimity.

8. Here is my teaching—clear and transparent as the water with which you quench your thirst. I transform your heart into a well so that it may gather this water, and because of its transparency, you may see to the very bottom, as if you were beholding my Spirit, free from every form or veil.

9. Listen to Me, disciples, for all wisdom comes from Me. I come to you with words and deeds to take you by surprise in your slumber. But truly, I tell you, before I come to a people or a heart, I send them a messenger or forerunner, so that they may recognize and receive Me upon My arrival. Now ask yourselves: on which of My arrivals were you truly prepared to receive Me?

10. The prophets of the First Era, who announced the coming of the Master, were mocked, persecuted, and stoned in the cities. Elijah, who spoke in that era through the mouth of an inspired and righteous man named Roque Rojas, preached “in the wilderness,” and very few heard his voice.

11. When you consider Moses' struggle in that First Era, you will likewise recognize the lack of faith and the lack of preparation at the decisive moments. Remember: When Moses had instructed his people for the night of liberation that no one should sleep and that they should spend the night hours standing in prayer, with their sandals on and their staffs in hand, there were many who succumbed to sleep, and when they awoke, the people had already set out. And when Moses left the people alone to pray on Mount Sinai, upon his return he found the great multitude given over to idolatrous worship; they had completely forgotten the announcements of their leader and prophet concerning the promises of Jehovah.

12. I never wished to find you unprepared or to catch you sinning or sleeping in the bosom of the world and the flesh. That is why I sent My messengers to you beforehand, so that they might bring My voice to you, from the humblest hut to the most magnificent dwelling. I caused seven great prophets to be born among the same people so that they might announce to them the coming of the Savior of the world—seven men who were brothers of that people and shared its blood and language. I placed My voice within them so that they might be a beacon of hope for the poor and the oppressed, and a proclamation of judgment for the proud, the wicked, and the unjust.

13. When the Promised One came to His people, very few followed Him—only those who hungered and thirsted for righteousness. But those who were bestowed with many honors, who were full of vanity and a thirst for power, and who felt that the pointing finger of My justice was directed at them—it was they who prepared the cross for the Son of God.

14. You are to bring the Good News to humanity that it is already living in the Age of the Holy Spirit—this age that has been heralded by great signs in nature to open the eyes of scientists to the truth, to move the sinner's heart to repentance, and to prompt the world to reflect. Yet this humanity—unwilling to interpret these voices (of natural phenomena) in their true sense—succumbed to superstitious fears when it could not attribute everything to material causes. Therefore, My Word in this time has fallen on hearts that are like rocks, and thus a new Passion began for Me.

15. The light that my Spirit has poured out upon you during this time is the blood that Jesus shed on the cross for humanity. As a foreshadowing of these revelations, in the First Era you sacrificed lambs and marked the doors of your homes with their blood. Blood is life; sacrifice is love. Love is

the light of the soul. This has been your hallmark or distinguishing mark throughout all ages.

16. O people who have followed this voice—never forget that the Lord's love has marked you for a great mission. This divine sign is My kiss of love; it is a protective power, a weapon, and a shield.

17. The life you are traversing today is a greater desert than the one Israel crossed in ancient times. Yet if, as you journey through it, you do not lack love and faith, there will be no want, nor hunger, nor thirst. There will be manna and water, oases and joys on the journey of life. Those who do not flee from the hot sand, nor retreat before their enemies, nor grow weary on the long journey, will soon feel that they are arriving at the Promised Land.

But those who seek comforts, pleasures, and the means to become great along the way will come to a standstill on the path and delay their arrival at the city gates. The path is upward development; the desert is a test of faith and a tempering of the spirit.

18. Do not turn this path into one that suits your own tastes; do not seek to adapt My law and My work to your lives, your habits, and your passions. You must adapt yourselves to *My* law.

19. Sometimes you cannot understand why I love you so much, why I forgive you all your transgressions. Then I show you your neighbors, so that you may do for them what the Master has done for you.

20. Who can doubt the goodness of My teachings in this time? I have said to people, as I did of old: "Love one another," to children: "Honor your parents," to the husband: "Respect your wife," and to parents: "Set a good example for your children." This is not darkness. My seed brings peace, love, and harmony. In this way, you are putting an end to that atonement that, from the earliest times, has been passed down from parents to children—a painful reparation that has been the seed you have sown and reaped time and again. It is necessary that every transgression be washed away, and truly, I tell you, no transgression escapes My justice. A year, a century, or even an age may pass, but the time of judgment will come.

21. Love purity; live in accordance with the law that your conscience reveals to you. Make use of these times of instruction so that you may put into practice what you have learned. Do not sleep while others weep; do not grow accustomed to the news of war. Remember that this news is full of sobs, lamentations, and fears. Understand that these reports reaching you are cries of pain from your brothers and sisters. It would be better for you if, through my Word, you felt the pain of those people, and, moved to

compassion, prayed for them and earned merits so that they might find peace and the war might not also engulf your nation—and then, as you drink a very bitter cup, you might exclaim: “Now I understand what those peoples have gone through!”

22. What would become of this people whom I have gathered together if I did not teach them with words of justice, truth, and love? Do you not believe in My Word of this time because I bring it to your attention through My children?

23. If you killed the prophets of the First Era in the streets and later subjected My apostles to martyrdom, I tell you that it is also death that you cause these messengers when the Word that comes from their lips is not believed. Are you so enslaved by your physical senses that you do not feel the divine essence of this Word? Remember that I told you, “A tree is known by its fruit.”

24. I am preparing you for the time when you will no longer hear My Word, for then people will call you the people without God, the people without a house of God, because you will have no magnificent church buildings in which to worship Me, nor will you celebrate solemn religious rites, nor will you seek Me in images. But I will leave you a book as My Testament, which will be your shield in trials and the path along which you direct your steps. These words, which you hear today through the voice of the messenger, will flow from the Scriptures tomorrow, so that you may be refreshed by them once more and so that they may be heard by the multitudes who will come at that time.

25. Do not despise what was written in other times, for you would be fanatical. Do not let passion rule you, and learn to show respect to your brothers who, in other times, wrote pages of that book with their love, their faith, and even their blood—a book in which are recorded the names and the example of those who bore witness to My truth.

26. Do you love Me and do you recognize Me? Do you love Mary, your Heavenly Mother? For among those pages of the Book there is one written with the blood of your Redeemer and with the tears of Mary—She who holds the maternal love of God in her bosom.

27. If you want the new generations to honor the Third Testament, then *you* must honor the earlier Testaments.

28. Great tribulations will shake the world, and then people will pay attention to the new Book of Revelation, which they will find as firm as a rock, engraved in the hearts of a people.

29. Understand My words correctly. I have spoken to you at length about My absence and My departure. But understand that I have spoken

to you in a figurative sense. I will indeed no longer speak to you in this form, but can you imagine that I could separate Myself from any one of you, since I am the life of your soul and dwell within it forever? Will you be able to stop hearing the voice of your Father within your being? — Never, if you know how to prepare yourselves.

30. You are moving toward this goal; for this purpose I came to equip you through these messages. When you are prepared, you will hear My voice purely and clearly; when you are not, you will be confused and able to pass on nothing but testimony. What will you then pass on, and of what will you speak after My Word has departed?

31. I desire—without your straying from a natural and simple life, and without your falling into a state that might be considered outside the norm—that you remain ever prepared, and that you preserve spirituality in your hearts, so that at any moment you are called, you will be ready to fulfill your mission.

32. I have told you that in 1950 I will gather the 144,000 Marked Ones on Earth. Yet no one knows at which point on Earth I will cause those who are still in the spiritual realm to be born, so that they may fulfill My commission.

33. Your destiny is in Me, for I am the Resurrection and the Life. Later, you will be reunited in the Spiritual Homeland and from there you will complete your work.

34. Approach the fulfillment of your task with a spiritual mindset. The year 1950 is already drawing near, and you must not remain unprepared. I want to see you fulfill your mission with zeal, but not with fanaticism. Make use of this time, which is a source of light and salvation for the soul.

35. Although humanity has come a long way, it remains spiritually divided. Has a different truth been revealed to each people? — No, there is only one truth.

36. The spiritual division among people stems from the fact that some have made use of one “branch” and others of another “branch.” There is only *one* tree, but its branches are many. Yet people have not wished to understand My teachings in this way, and their disputes separate them and deepen their differences of opinion. Everyone believes they possess the truth; everyone feels they are in the right. Yet I tell you: as long as you taste only the fruit of a single branch and reject that of the others, you will not come to realize that all fruits come from the divine Tree, the totality of which represents the absolute truth.

37. When I speak to you of these truths, do not think that the Master is referring to the outward forms of worship of the various religions, but rather to the fundamental principle upon which each of them is based.

38. A strong storm wind is now becoming noticeable. Its gusts shake the tree, causing its various fruits to fall, and they will be tasted by those who had not known them before. Thereupon they will say: "How misguided and blind we were when—driven by our fanaticism—we rejected all the fruits our fellow human beings offered us, simply because they were unknown to us!"

39. A *part* of My light is present in every group of people, in every community. Let no one, therefore, boast of possessing the whole truth. Understand, then: If you wish to penetrate further into the core of the Eternal, if you wish to go further than where you have come, if you wish to learn more about Me and about yourselves, then you must first unite the insights of one group with those of another, and likewise with all others. Then, from this harmony, a clear and very bright light will radiate—the light you have been seeking in the world until now without having found it.

40. "Love one another"—this is My maxim, My highest commandment for humankind, without distinction of creed or religion.

41. Draw closer to one another by fulfilling this highest commandment, and you will find Me present in each of you.

42. Be attentive observers, and you will realize that the struggle between worldviews, creeds, and religions is already beginning. The outcome of your human conflicts is leading you, step by step, into this new battle.

43. Oh, if only people were receptive whenever My light approaches them—how much pain and confusion they would spare themselves! Yet they do not yet know how to prepare themselves to receive peace. They seek only to prepare for war, or at least for defense.

44. After I have announced all this and warned you, could you still be taken by surprise like some ignorant person when the time of battle has come?

45. Prepare yourselves for peace, for harmony, for reconciliation, and for brotherhood.

46. You will see the great religions attacking one another—the bewildered masses will flee in wild panic. At that hour, this people must have full awareness of its mission; it must be free from prejudice, blemishes, or errors, so that it may extend its hand full of mercy to those in need of peace, comfort, light, and health.

47. Renew your lives, spiritualize your deeds, study My Word, for in it I give you a taste *of all* the fruits of the divine tree, so that — when your fellow human beings offer you the fruits they possess and have cultivated — you, knowing the taste of the fruit I have given you, may accept their fruit with love if you find it pure, or reject it with kindness if you find it impure.

48. The soul possesses a higher sense that enables it to discover what is true, pure, and perfect. But it is necessary for this gift to develop so that you do not fall prey to error—that is, so that you do not feed on unhealthy teachings and reject what is truly nourishment for your soul.

49. I will give you My instruction; but first, lay your sorrows before Me, weep at the Master's heart, find rest, and when you have soothed your pain, when the tears on your cheeks have dried, lift up your soul so that My teaching may come upon it.

50. I do not wish to see any of My disciples hungry or thirsty; I wish to see you satisfied, having eaten and drunk at My table. Only in this way will you be able to perform works in this world that are worthy of Me. Do not forget that every day that passes brings the day of My departure closer, and whoever does not make use of this time of instruction will later feel like an orphan.

51. It was not by chance that you were led into My presence. My voice called out to you along the paths of life, and My mercy guided you. Now you know that you have come here to learn the mission I sent you to earth to fulfill. Through My Word, you have learned what your origin is and what your destination is. You have received the revelation that you are part of a people who received the manna of the Spirit in three stages.

52. If you apply to the spiritual realm everything that happened to the people of Israel during the first two eras, you will realize that the same thing has happened to you in the present time.

53. The life of that people, its history, is a lesson for all humanity; it is a parable, a book whose stony foundations were the Law that I revealed to you on Sinai. Its contents preserve the voice of the prophets, the development of a people, its struggles, its victories and defeats, its joys and its sufferings. It also contains the perfect work of Christ among humanity and the mission of those who followed Him.

54. Today that book opens before your spirit, and you see new rays of light bursting forth from it, for what was not understood in those times has now been explained to you. Today your spirit can knock at the gates of the Hereafter in its longing for wisdom. Today your spiritual capacity

allows you to draw nearer to the Master, so that He may show you the new lessons of His divine mysteries.

55. My people, even though there is peace in the glory of My Spirit, I cannot refrain from sending you My help, for I see you walking the paths of the world, dragging with you the chains of hardships and imperfections.

56. You are on your way to crossing a desert, and in the midst of it I have caused palm trees to grow so that you may find shade and rest. I have caused an inexhaustible spring to gush forth from the barren rock of your world so that you may drink from it and no longer be thirsty. Today I do not give you fields in the world to cultivate; you will find your fields in your hearts. Some have just begun to cultivate them, others are finishing a work long since begun, and still others are reaping the fruit of what they have sown.

57. Fathers of families should not use the excuse that they have many children, that their time is devoted solely to earning their daily bread, and that they therefore cannot think of doing good for others.

58. Men should not tell Me that they feel incapable of teaching My law. To all of you I say that there are more than enough opportunities along your life's path where you can sow My seed without wasting your time and without neglecting your duties.

59. Serve Me, and I will serve you.

60. Let not your heart be disappointed when you sow love in your children or in your fellow human beings and reap only pain from them. You know exactly what Christ sowed in the world and what He reaped. Yet He knew that the harvest does not take place in this world, but in heaven, when the time for it has come. You too, disciples, as you emulate the Master in patience, do not seek rewards or recompense on earth, but rather wait until the hour of your bliss in the hereafter.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 130

(Message on Maundy Thursday of Holy Week)

1. The world is deeply moved by the remembrance of My Passion. On this afternoon, as you commemorate those events and as My divine radiance descends to bestow inner peace upon the souls of humanity, Jesus sees your deep emotion.

2. You who love Me and offer your lives to Me as apostles, you who offer the crystal-clear water of your love to the thirsty Rabbi—feel that the Holy Spirit of the Master is truly among you.

3. Now is the time for the Spirit of Truth to reign and for religious fanaticism to be banished from the hearts of people.

4. At this very moment, My Spirit feels great joy because I am among My disciples, to whom I offer wine at My table of love—not the wine of the grape, which will never cease to be the sap of the vine—but My own spiritual life.

5. *The* time has passed when I told you to remember the Holy Communion by partaking of bread and wine in remembrance of Me. Today I teach your soul to nourish itself on the essence of My teaching of love and to do without all symbolism.

6. I am not trying to remind you of sufferings that belong to another era, and yet you weep as I teach you; but this weeping should come from repentance.

7. The world is a cup full of bitterness; yet Christ, “The Word” of the Father, comes full of love and continues the teaching of boundless love for one’s neighbor that I have given to humanity. In this time, I show you the path you must follow to attain redemption from your sins. Yet I do not want you merely to carry Christ in your thoughts, but to bear witness to the truth of His teaching through works of love.

8. Behold how, on this day, many of My children mistakenly symbolize that Last Supper at which I was united with My disciples for the last time; My Word, My teaching of love, has been distorted. At this very moment, “The Divine Word,” in direct communion with all souls, bestows His love upon you, just as He distributed the bread among His apostles.

9. Here is Christ, the Prince of Peace, whom the crowd regarded as a troublemaker and a rebel. Remember that the God-Man came into the world and said: “These are My children, for whom I Myself will give the last drop of My blood.” Today, My beloved children, I speak to you in a simple way. Back then, I spoke to you in parables, and often you did not understand Me because you gave My words a false meaning.

10. Humanity, you are loved by Me infinitely! I have returned to you—not as you heard Me in the First Era, nor as you saw and heard Me in the Second. Today I give you My teaching through a mind prepared by My wisdom.

11. Among My people, there have always been both those who have a sense of spirituality and those who strive exclusively for material goods. In the First Age, there were situations in which some worshiped the “Golden Calf,” while others wept out of fear of Jehovah; and in the Second Age, there was one among my apostles who wanted to receive authority from Me to turn stones into gold, using the pretext that it would be good to support the poor who were hungry with money. Then I said to him: “Giving people money would cause them to no longer value it, since it can be obtained so easily.” And I added: “Whoever follows Me must be poor like his Master.” That is why I also humbly bowed down to wash the feet of my disciples and said to them: “Never consider yourselves the first, but the last before the Father.”

12. To you, My new disciples, I say: “What you see Me doing for you, you are to do for your brothers.”

13. You have prepared your hearts to receive the essence of My Word and, with it, the comfort, encouragement, and light that you need. You trust in Me because you know that, like all beings, you receive My protection. Yet I have told you that you are living in a time of atonement and purification, and that you will still come to know pain to the highest degree.

14. The future will bring great struggles and tribulations to humankind, and you, as part of this humanity, will likewise have to suffer. Only prayer and “vigilance” will make these sufferings bearable. Many will lose their bearings during these trials, will lose heart, and will seek relief from their suffering through other means. Yet only if they return to the path of goodness, peace, and justice will they regain their peace of mind. And even among this people here, who have received their mark in this time—among the 144,000 marked on their foreheads—how many of them will forsake Me, even though they now surround the Master and hear His teaching of infinite love?

15. That is why I have come at this time—to give you strength in your struggle, to show you how to work toward a lofty ideal, which is the same one for which I have fought throughout the ages—the higher development of your souls.

16. Make all your spiritual gifts your own and value them highly, so that you may withstand this great trial. Do not give them away, lest you feel

forsaken, for you will be compelled to build up a great store of faith, spiritual strength, and courage so as not to lose heart.

17. Yet all that I foretell to you will not serve to destroy you, but to make you great, for you will find countless opportunities to do good and to spread your acts of love. If you know how to prepare yourselves, you will forget yourselves in order to come to the aid of your fellow human beings, and you will find their souls as receptive as virgin soil, ready to receive the seed and the beneficent rain of your acts of love.

18. In this way, I prepare the souls of My children so that, when the time comes, they may bear witness that all the events they experience have spoken to them through Me, that they have felt My Spirit surrounding them.

19. For I am not only Word; I am Deed. I strive ceaselessly within the souls of My children to transform them, and I am attentive to answer your questions, to respond to your cries, and to rush to your aid so that you may fulfill your destiny.

20. This is the time when My light has been poured out upon every spirit. Whoever has been ready to put My teaching into practice has felt full of strength, animated by a higher will, and the works they have accomplished have given them life and strengthened their faith. Such a person can no longer stray from the right path, even if they had to walk through thorns, because the strength of their spirit has grown and they know how to overcome suffering in order to attain their ideal. Whoever has not yet begun this path of work should begin it today and should not stop. Even the smallest of their deeds is taken into account by Me. You will find no greater satisfaction on earth than coming to the aid of one of your neighbors because you feel their pain.

21. You are now to repeat all the works I performed in the Second Era to show you My teachings of active charity. You have seen that I restored sight to the blind—you can make it possible for the blind of this era, who live in the darkness of this time, to behold the bright light of My teaching. Help the paralyzed to walk, for they have come to a standstill due to a lack of guidance. Bring to life those who have died to the life of grace and spiritualization. Help the mute to speak, for they are unable to utter words of love and forgiveness. Whatever you wish to accomplish, I will grant you, for I have endowed you with gifts of inestimable value so that you may bear witness to my truth.

22. My love for humanity has been constant. It was not only when I came down to earth that I performed miracles; My work of granting love and protection to humanity endures forever, and My teaching is likewise

inexhaustible. When will you understand My struggle? When will you recognize Elijah, who works tirelessly among you?

23. The end of the ages is already drawing near, and I must bring in the harvest. I will accept only ripe wheat; I will bring into My granary only completed and perfect works of love. And you, as My disciples, must present your work to Me in this way and assist your fellow human beings.

In all nations there are My disciples, prophets, and pioneers whose spiritual gifts manifest just as yours do. In prayer they seek the balm that heals the sick; they connect with Me spiritually, seek the light that illuminates their path, and acknowledge Me as their Guide and Master.

24. Do not be surprised if they—without having received My revelation through the human intellect—know this teaching; for I have already told you that the soul has evolved and that every creature has a task to fulfill. Its soul has been purified through suffering, and since it found no true guides on earth, it sought Me, for it knows that I dwell in the spiritual realm and enlighten and guide all My children.

25. Here I am—ready to receive your thoughts and your hearts, to offer you the meaning of My Word as the true wine of eternal life, of which I tell you that whoever drinks of it will never thirst again.

26. Do not continue to confuse My Word, which is the bread of life, with the forms of worship that are merely a reflection of it.

27. The light of the Holy Spirit illuminates your path and fills your souls with peace. What grace will exist on earth when My people, scattered among humanity, dedicate their lives to the task of teaching their fellow human beings to love one another. Whenever I speak to you of unity, you must understand that I see your disunity and your lack of harmony. Yet know that I direct this reproach to all people and all nations, for the seed of discord has multiplied and penetrated every heart.

28. Discord has imperceptibly flooded the very core of human life and has caused empires, nations, families, religious communities, and sects to be shaken. The fruits produced by the lack of harmony among people have been very bitter, and they have yet to taste the bitterest of them all. But it has not been My will that people should need this cup of suffering to recognize their error and open their eyes to the truth. For although I am judging you at this very moment, I never cease to be your Father, and I wish for reflection and repentance to save you from the abyss into which you are currently plunging. Who will be those who allow Me into their hearts? Which nations will open their doors to Me? Which will be those who ignore the call of their conscience?

29. Pray! What can you do at this moment, when I still see you as small in terms of your spiritual development, when you are still weak and clumsy? Become strong through the practice of My teachings! Day by day, your life offers you the opportunity to earn merit and to perfect yourselves. Be a people who reflect the light of My Spirit in all your works, and I will soon send you forth as humble apostles of My teaching to fulfill your mission.

30. If you think that I have left My throne to reveal Myself to you, you are mistaken, for this throne that you imagine does not exist. Thrones are for vain and arrogant people. Since My Spirit is infinite and almighty, He does not dwell in any specific place: He is everywhere, in all places, in the spiritual and in the material. Where, then, is this throne that you attribute to Me?

31. Do not take My words as a reproach for your limited understanding and perception of the truth. I have not come to you to humiliate you by highlighting your immaturity. On the contrary, I have come to help you rise to the light of truth.

32. Do you think that I am not aware of the progress and development your beliefs and insights have achieved since you first heard this Word? Truly, I tell you, I recognize better than you yourselves the steps you are currently taking on the spiritual path.

33. When you came to My manifestation, you did not believe in My teaching through the human mind, because you thought that you could find Me only in the images, symbols, and other objects consecrated by your religious communities. Later, when—despite your lack of faith—you felt that My teaching moved your hearts and that your souls sensed My peace, you realized that a divine light was revealed through those beings who had been chosen to convey My divine message. A new faith was born in your hearts; a light was kindled that taught you to understand that human beings could connect directly with their God.

But that was not all; you still had to come to understand that the human mind is not absolutely necessary for the Father to give you His instruction. Then you knew that this divine revelation through the voice-bearer would be temporary, because later the time of revelation from spirit to spirit would come, when people would remove materialism, fanaticism, and all the ignorance contained in their traditions and rites from their worship, their religious beliefs, and their ritual practices.

34. Some of you have already understood this; others live by it. But you still have a long way to go to reach that goal from which you can

comprehend Me in My truth and the reality of My glory, and no longer through fantasies invented by your limited human imagination.

35. Stop attributing to Me a material form on a throne like those on earth; free Me from the human form you always ascribe to Me; stop dreaming of a heaven that your human mind is incapable of comprehending. When you free yourselves from all of this, it will be as if you were breaking the chains that bound you, as if a thick fog were lifting and allowing you to see a boundless horizon and an infinite, radiant firmament—one that is, at the same time, comprehensible to your spirit.

36. Some say, “God is in heaven”; others say, “God dwells in the hereafter.” But they do not know what they are saying, nor do they know what they believe. It is true that I “dwell” in heaven, but not in the specific place you have imagined: I dwell in the heavens of light, power, love, truth, justice, bliss, and perfection.

37. I *am* in the hereafter, yes, but beyond human sin, beyond materialism, pride, and ignorance. It is only for this reason that I tell you that I “come” to you—because I come to your lowliness, because I speak to you in a way that your senses can perceive Me and your mind can understand Me—not because I come from other worlds or realms; for My Spirit is at home everywhere.

38. You have struggled and have taken a long time to transform your religious convictions, and you must still strive harder to reach the spiritual goal to which I have destined you—which consists in knowing your Father, loving Him, and worshiping Him through the Spirit. Then you will begin to glimpse the true glory of the Spirit—that state of exaltation, harmony, peace, and well-being which is the true Paradise to which you are all destined to arrive.

39. Today you open the doors of your hearts and minds to the light of My teaching. With what deeds will you glorify Me?

40. You are all silent; the spirit is silent, and so is the body before Me. You bow your heads and humble yourselves. Yet I do not want My children to humble themselves before Me. I want them to be worthy to lift up their faces and look upon Mine, for I seek neither servants nor slaves. I do not seek creatures who feel like outcasts or the rejected. I come to My children, whom I love so dearly, so that upon hearing My Father’s voice, they may lift their souls onto the path of their spiritual ascent.

41. Yet behold, I come to the house of Jacob and find only fear within it; I hope to find a celebration, but there is only silence. Why, My people? Because your conscience accuses you of your transgressions and prevents

you from feeling joy at My coming. The reason for this is that you have not loved one another, that you have not worked as Jesus taught you.

42. You have lacked the spiritual preparation to foresee the shadow of pain that lies in wait for you, and so it is necessary for your Father to make Himself heard in a tangible way and to speak to you in your own language, so that you may learn that the Angel of War is drawing near, that his weapons are very powerful, and that the Angel of Peace weeps in his presence.

43. Riding on the wings of the wind, the plague draws ever closer, and in the spiritual realm there hover thousands of beings who fall day after day in the fields of hatred and discord, and whose distress darkens your minds and hearts.

44. The forces of nature have been unleashed and are rousing the scientists from their dreams; but these—stubborn in their arrogance—continue to carry out their destructive work among humanity. As long as *you* forget to pray, you do not fulfill the task the Father has entrusted to you.

45. You know very well that the task of bringing about peace has weighed upon your soul ever since those times when I said to Jacob: “Behold, I will give you numerous descendants, through whom all the peoples of the earth shall be blessed.” That is why you remain silent before Me.

46. Do you intend to wait until the laws of men disinherit you and force you to seal your lips—which I have trained to bear witness to Me?

47. Do not be people of little faith. If I have chosen you, it is because I know that you will be able to serve Me and will understand how to do so.

48. On this day I tell you: If the nations desire peace, I will make it attainable, in accordance with their love. If they desire even more war, let them have it; yet through it, the scepter of My justice will fall upon the earth.

49. If humanity persecutes my new disciples and seeks to prevent them from healing the sick and speaking of my teachings, the strangest diseases will spread among the people. Scientists will fall ill; the eyes of many will be closed; others will suffer from mental disorders. The gates of the afterlife will open, and legions of confused souls will ravage entire regions and turn people into the possessed. Then, in the face of science’s powerlessness, my humble workers shall step forward and provide evidence of their knowledge, through which many will come to believe. All this calamity has long been foretold to you ; yet you remain deaf and blind. You are ungrateful.

50. Sometimes it is necessary for Me to speak to you in this way. But do not confuse My word of love with a whip. I love you. Come here so that you may feel My warmth. Draw near to Me so that you may feel the peace of My Kingdom. You are the ones who sought Me while crossing the “desert”—you are the ones who have always pursued My promise.

51. Have you grown weary of this life? Then rest for a moment in the shade of this tree. Tell Me your worries here and weep on My breast. When will you be with Me forever? I already want to see peace in every soul.

52. Let “the lark” now spread its wings over the entire globe, so that you may feel its peace and warmth.

53. Women, it is you who, through your prayers, preserve the little peace that exists on earth—you who, as faithful guardians of the home, ensure that it does not lack the warmth of love. In this way, you unite yourselves with Mary, your Mother, to break human pride.

54. Men, I have made you rulers on this earth so that you may represent Me here. Your spirit is like that of the Father, and your body resembles the universe. Do not judge the perfection of your body by its dimensions, but by the wondrous life that exists within it, its order, and its harmony. Yet even at its greatest perfection, the body is limited, and the time comes when it ceases to grow. Intelligence and feelings, however, continue to develop until death brings them to a halt. But all the wisdom and experience it acquired on earth remain imprinted on the soul, which grows and unfolds for all eternity.

55. Make your home a second temple, and your affections another form of worship of God. If you wish to love Me, love your wives and love your children, for great works, thoughts, and examples will also spring from this temple.

56. You are all Elijah’s sheep at this time. Some live in his fold, while others have strayed. The light of the Sixth Seal illuminates all souls—both incarnate and no longer incarnate—at this time. While some on Earth use this law for the progress and salvation of their souls, others use it to delve into the mysteries of science and discover new wonders. It is the profane and disobedient hands that still pluck the fruits from the tree of knowledge to poison the hearts of men. You are living in the sixth epoch, which humanity on Earth will traverse as a reflection of the path it must follow in eternity.

57. In the first epoch, Abel embodied Me on Earth; in the second, Noah; in the third, Jacob; in the fourth, Moses; in the fifth, Jesus; in the sixth—the present one—Elijah; and in the seventh, the Holy Spirit will reign.

58. What have you done to My messengers? The first fell by the hand of his own brother, driven by envy. The second was misunderstood and mocked by multitudes of unbelievers and idolaters.

59. The third gave evidence of My power during his lifetime and received ingratitude even from his own family in return.

60. The fourth had to break the tablets of the Law because of the weak faith of his people, whom he loved so dearly.

61. The fifth—although His coming had been foretold—was not expected; He found neither faith nor love, and after He had given the world His message of love, He received from mankind the most shameful death that any prophet or messenger has ever suffered.

62. The sixth has come in the Spirit in this age. Yet He is beset by the arrows of doubt, indifference, and mockery.

63. When the Seventh Seal is broken, and instead of a messenger, it is the Spirit of the Eternal One Himself who enlightens humanity—who then will try to wound or kill *Me*?

My peace be with you!

Instruction 131

(Easter Morning)

1. On this day, when the bells ring out to proclaim to the world that heaven has opened to receive Christ, I tell you that for *you*, these traditions are a thing of the past. Now is the time for you to seek inner stillness instead of confused chatter; remembrance and contemplation instead of noisy celebrations of joy. What would happen if the disciples of the Holy Spirit were to materialize the divine teachings?

2. The soul is life, and therefore it will never cease to be. It must perfect itself so that it may dwell in the heights of heaven.

You have grown, and the proof of this is that you are voluntarily turning away from the images or symbols of saints with which people try to depict Me, because *you* already perceive Me as the Holy Spirit—infinite and almighty—and do not wish to see Me as limited. You have finally come to understand that there is no better offering to your God than that of your good deeds.

3. Did I tell you that I would rise from the dead on the third day? Then I was also speaking to you symbolically of future events: Here I am in the Spirit at the beginning of the Third Age, revealing Myself through the human faculty of reason, and I have also come to those who are dead to spiritual life.

Through this revelation, announced and promised at other times, you have heard that ceremonial robes and ceremonies are useless, and that you must endow your soul with sincerity. You have already understood that it is deceit—which does not go unnoticed by the Father—to present oneself outwardly as pure and resplendent without having purified the heart.

4. You may impress and even deceive people—your brothers—but not Me, for My penetrating gaze discovers and judges everything. Furthermore, you will witness how, in this time of great spiritual light, people will reject everything that harbors hypocrisy. I am preparing you so that you will not be deceived by anyone, nor will anyone deceive your fellow human beings.

5. If anyone should appear and claim to be Christ incarnate once more, do not believe him; for when I announced to you that I would return, I made it clear to you that it would be in the Spirit. If anyone should say to you, “ , I am the Messenger of God”—be wary of him, for the true messengers do not boast or trumpet the mission I have entrusted to them. They prove themselves only through their works. It is up to people to

determine whether that person is a messenger of the Lord. Do you remember that I told you that a tree is known by its fruit?

6. I do not forbid you to taste the “fruits of the trees,” but you must be prepared so that you may know how to distinguish the good fruit from the bad.

7. Those who love the truth, I will set up as lamps to illuminate the path of their fellow human beings.

8. I long for your soul—that being invisible to your eyes—for whose sake I once became human and shed My blood, to teach it to fulfill its mission.

9. Do not be afraid to encounter people on your path who deny My presence in this form. They are blind people who do not yet have light in their souls. Once they, too, rejected Me, but when they saw My miracles, they had to proclaim that Jesus was the promised Messiah.

10. In this time, you will see those who have denied Me standing before you, contrite and repentant, unable to find the words to confess that this teaching has come from God.

11. On this day, when crowds of people rush to their churches with a great outpouring of words to celebrate the moment when heaven opened to receive Me, I tell you that all of this is merely a tradition intended to impress people’s hearts. They are merely rituals that today give tangible form to My divine Passion.

12. *You* must not follow this tendency and erect altars and symbols. Do not create depictions of sacred events, nor wear special garments to set yourselves apart, for all of this is idolatrous worship.

13. Call upon Me with your hearts, remember My teachings, and take My examples as your model. Offer Me the tribute of your improvement, and you will feel the gates of Heaven open to receive you.

14. Believe that just as Jesus rose from the dead on the third day, so too have I risen anew today in the Third Era among those who are dead in faith and grace, to teach you the beauties of spiritual life through the human faculty of reason.

15. To the multitudes who listen to Me, I say: Why do you adorn yourselves with your Sunday best and with jewelry, rather than clothing your soul with purity? I wish to see only this garment upon you.

16. Avoid the false and profane depictions made of Me and My Passion, for no one can portray Me. Live by My example and My teachings. Whoever acts in this way will have embodied their Master on earth.

17. While some burn incense and myrrh as an offering to My divinity, I teach you to offer Me the inner essence of your heart, the fragrance of your soul. It is this spiritual offering that I desire from you.

18. On this morning of grace, humanity commemorates the third day, when Christ rose from the dead to comfort His apostles, and when He crossed the threshold of death to seek out those in spiritual need. Remember that I have told you: I am the great farmer or shepherd. These tasks are also entrusted to you. Who but a shepherd can guide souls and lead peoples? And is the father of a family, who nurtures hearts, or a teacher, who guides the mind—are they not shepherds?

19. Each person is assigned a number of souls to guide or care for, and this task does not end with physical death. The soul continues to sow, cultivate, and reap—in the Spiritual World just as on Earth. The greater souls guide the lesser ones, and these, in turn, guide others at an even lower stage of development, while it is the Lord who leads them *all* to His fold.

20. When I have now told you that the greater souls guide the lesser ones, I do not mean to say that these souls have been great from the very beginning, nor that the latter must always remain small in comparison to their brothers and sisters. Those who are great now are so because they have elevated and developed themselves in fulfilling the noble task of loving, serving, and assisting those who have not yet reached this level of spiritual development, who are still weak—those who have gone astray and those who are suffering.

21. Those who are still small today will be great tomorrow because of their perseverance on the path of development.

22. The ladder of spiritual perfection, which Jacob saw symbolically depicted in his prophetic dream, is the path that begins in the world and ends in heaven—the path that has its beginning in the material world and its end in the perfection of spiritual life.

23. You will not abandon your children, your students, or your peoples even in death, for the distance between one world and the other is only apparent. From the spiritual realm, you will continue to care for, guide, and look after those assigned to you, and often you will then be able to accomplish such great works than you would have considered impossible on earth.

24. Blessed is the path of your soul, which daily allows you to recognize your Father's love with greater clarity and teaches you to understand the greatness of His works.

25. Is it possible that, after these teachings, anyone would still hope that death will free him from his cross, or that there is anyone who fears that death will rob him of his seed?

26. Everything lives in Me; everything is immortalized in Me; nothing is lost.

27. In this time, I seek you out in your home, for if you seek *Me*, I also seek you. I wish to speak with you; let Me penetrate to the depths of your hearts, and do not try to hide your sorrows or your transgressions from Me.

28. Try to hear Me in the silence; lift up your soul to your Father, and you will soon hear My voice speaking to you in a language you have never heard before, yet one you are able to understand as if you had always heard it.

29. Do not be surprised by this, for you must understand that I am the Universal Word. I speak to consciences, I speak to hearts, to souls, to reason, and to the senses; I speak within all beings—My voice never falls silent.

30. Learn to hear Me, and explore My teachings. Remember that I have told you: “Whoever drinks of the water of My Word will never thirst again.” I have poured out My wisdom upon all that exists so that you may gather it throughout your entire life’s journey.

31. Even if there were no religions in the world, it would be enough to focus on the depths of your being to find My presence in your inner temple. I also tell you that it would be enough to observe everything that life offers you to discover in it the Book of Wisdom, which continually reveals to you its most beautiful pages and its deepest teachings.

32. You will then understand that it is not right for the world to go astray while carrying the right path within its heart, nor for it to wander in the darkness of ignorance even though it lives amidst so much light.

33. I have not come to judge you with the sole purpose of passing judgment on every sinner. I have come to judge you, but not without first offering you a new opportunity to free your soul from all its transgressions.

34. I call upon everyone, for I wish to see Myself surrounded by this great family—which to Me is humanity—to whom I have bestowed so much goodwill and tenderness to such an extent that I made Myself one of their sons.

35. You who have had the opportunity to hear Me in this form should know that you have come at the right time. Neither have I come before or after the right moment, nor have you arrived too late or too early. This is

the time that has been promised to your spirit since time immemorial, so that in it your spirit may receive the continuation of a teaching that had barely begun in earlier times.

36. You could not return to Me without first having tasted all the fruits of life and having delighted in all its pleasures. How few beings have known how to remain true and pure at the Father's side! They have done only *His* will. But you, who have repeated many times in your prayers, "Lord, Thy will be done, on earth as it is in heaven"—it is a lie that you have always acted according to *My* will. Because you have lived according to *your own* will, which is imperfect, you have committed such grave errors that you are now paying for them with great suffering, illness, and hardship. Yet you will no longer assert your own will but will submit to a divine authority that governs all things with wisdom and justice. Then you will no longer commit errors and suffer because of them.

37. Pray and seek the solitude and silence of your inner sanctuary; then, through this prayer, the senses and abilities within your being that are currently still dormant will emerge and speak to you of past teachings and future events that are beyond the reach of your current understanding. Then you will learn that you must complete a task that you left unfinished in past lives.

In this present age, humanity is beginning to recognize itself spiritually. Already it stands before the gates of the sanctuary, where it will find the explanation for all the mysteries that have surrounded it until now, without its being able to explain them to it. But woe to those who, despite My constant calling, remain deaf or insensitive to the Voice that ceaselessly knocks at the doors of their hearts, for there will be within them a weariness of life and a melancholy that were previously unimaginable.

38. O women of this people, who hear My Word, which touches the deepest and noblest strings of your hearts—watch over your loved ones, keep the flame of faith burning within them, and cultivate virtue, peace, and brotherhood. I address you, for your hearts are more receptive to My Word, even though your spirit is the same as that of all people.

39. I want to make all of you beloved disciples who learn to correct without hurting or judging anyone—those who know how to heal a wound without making it bleed, who know how to forgive without causing humiliation. When you are thus prepared, I will send you to the nations as counselors, as messengers of peace, as heralds of this Good News, as worthy disciples of the One who has taught you so much. Yet you must

not forget that the only One who can give is the Father, and He is also the only One who can restore to the soul everything it has lost.

40. After 1950, when My manifestation in this form comes to an end, I will not leave you alone. I will continue to be present in another form, in a more subtle way, and if you truly guard the teachings I have entrusted to you and become spiritual, you will feel My presence even closer to you. If you have faith, you will see Me with your spiritual eyes, and if you unite as brothers and sisters in My work, people will flock to you, just as they have rushed to Me in this time when I have made Myself known through spokespeople.

41. No one will be able to tear this seed from your hearts, for it will be passed down from one generation to the next.

42. There will be strife: the wicked and the hypocrites will point fingers at you and persecute you because you follow this path. Yet nothing will be able to make this people retreat, for this seed, which I have sown in your hearts, will sprout in moments of trial as a word of light on the lips of your children.

43. Just as Christianity succeeded in spreading My teaching of love in times when people found it difficult to feel love for one another, so too will Spiritualism struggle in this era, in an age when materialism has hardened people's hearts. And just as in those times the Word of Christ shook the very foundations of people's lives, so too will this light now cause the most sensitive strings of their hearts to tremble. There will be periods when my seed will seem to have vanished. Yet it will prevail and endure amid all the events on earth.

44. If some succeed in concealing My truth, others will strive to make it known. If the parents should remain silent, the children will speak. But My Word will flow from the lips of My disciples, and testimonies will appear everywhere. Yet do not demand to witness the fulfillment of all that I am currently announcing to you. Let the seed germinate first—then let the plant bear the longed-for fruit, and even then, you must allow the fruit to ripen. Then you will see how all My prophecies, one by one, become reality. Some of you are eager, others negligent; yet I tell you that you must all be patient and persevering.

45. If you know what it costs to harvest a fruit or a seed after you have nurtured and cared for it, you will have true love for it. That is why I want My seed to pass through your hands, so that you may love it and recognize its full value. To help you fulfill your task, I strengthen you for the struggle.

46. The shepherd lovingly leads the flock to the fold of his love, which is the Lord's bosom for the souls.

47. "Go forward," My voice tells you; "do not stop along the way." Cherish time as a precious treasure; use it in fulfilling the duties of your spirit and those imposed upon you by your earthly obligations. Use it in all that My Law commands, and the reward you will receive will be light and peace for your soul.

48. For many people of this age, their atonement on earth is drawing to a close. You who hear these revelations and do not know whether you are among the chosen ones—make use of even the last moment of your existence; examine it in the light of your conscience. Examine the trials you must endure, settle all your (spiritual) debts as fully as possible, and through this preparation you will attain a joyful fruit that your soul will reap as soon as it crosses the threshold of spiritual life.

49. Do not dwell on death, lest the unknown become an oppressive obsession for you. Remember that you will *live*, and be certain that when you catch sight of the path to the spiritual realm, your soul will exclaim joyfully and in surprise: "It seems to me as though I have been here before!"

50. Study and interpret my teachings correctly, for if you do not, you will fall into fanaticism as a result of the poor interpretation you give to my teachings on spiritualization; and since this is the elevation of the spirit, it allows for no errors.

51. Live purely, humbly, and simply. Fulfill everything that is human realm, as well as everything that concerns your soul . Remove from your lives what is superfluous, artificial, , and harmful, and instead take delight in all that is good in your existence.

52. The path is so smooth and the burden of the cross is so light if you have already learned to live, that it will seem easy to you to fulfill your duty of atonement. But for those who bear heavy burdens and drag chains through the world, it seems impossible to set out on the Lord's path and follow the footsteps He left behind.

53. Realize that the Master demands nothing impossible of you. I am not even telling you to transform your lives in an instant. Free your hearts from material things, rid them of selfishness, and you will advance along the path that I have laid out for you with gentleness and love.

54. Those who pretend to serve Me with empty words while boasting of their knowledge or judging the deeds of their fellow human beings are not My servants. My servants, My disciples, My soldiers are those who, through a pure, industrious, and useful life, sow My light along their path and leave behind a trail of virtue and examples of goodness.

55. No one has the right to judge the actions of others, for if even the one who is pure does not do so—why should the one who bears blemishes in his heart be allowed to do so?

56. I tell you this because you are constantly seeking to scrutinize your brother's work, hoping to find faults in it, so that you may then show him your own work and humiliate him by telling him that your work is purer and more perfect.

57. The only Judge who knows how to weigh your works is your Father, who dwells in heaven. When He appears with His scales, in His eyes, it will not be the one who understands more who will have greater merit, but the one who has understood how to be a brother to his fellow human beings and a child of his Lord.

58. It is necessary for My people to make their presence felt among the nations and to set an example of brotherhood, harmony, charity, and understanding—as soldiers of peace among those who once again misuse the divine teachings to quarrel, to harm one another, and to take one another's lives.

59. To My children of all associations, churches, and sects, I speak through their consciences. I exhort them toward reconciliation and inspire them with great thoughts full of light. Yet it is essential that you know that through you I am leaving them a message that you must convey to them in My name.

60. You must be humble. You must not be bothered if you are insulted. Be meek. They will inflict humiliations and suffering upon you. But they will not be able to banish your words—which will be My message—from their minds. Therefore, I tell you: While some may remain insensitive and deaf to your call, others will awaken from their long slumber and set out to move forward, directing their lives toward the path of renewal and repentance.

61. Arm yourselves with courage, faith, and strength so that you may face the battle. Yet I warn you: Do not let yourselves be intimidated when speaking to one of your fellow human beings simply because you see him well-dressed or because he is addressed as a prince, lord, or minister.

62. Take Paul and Peter as your example, who raised their voices against those whom the world called lords. They were great in *spirit*, and yet they did not boast to anyone that they were lords; rather, they declared that they were servants. Follow their example and bear witness to My truth through the love in your deeds.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 132

1. Welcome, all of you who are gradually feeling the flame of love for your Master within your hearts. Welcome, all of you who seek to sweeten your lives with the caress of my Word. Welcome also to you who doubt My presence, for I will free you from your doubt, and it will give way to My love. Welcome also to you who come with heavy hearts, for I will give you the comfort you need. My love embraces you all.

2. When you see how I welcome you, you say to Me from the depths of your hearts: “Lord, I have been waiting for You; I have longed for Your coming, as well as for Your loving words.” — Are you seeking the Kingdom of God? I will lead you to it step by step until you reach the highest level of perfection. Many who have gone before you on earth have already attained that sublimity. They are the spirits of light, the messengers or emissaries of God, who come invisibly to people to bring them messages and inspiration.

3. O disciples, strive for spiritual progress, and you will learn to resolve all those problems whose solution you consider impossible, even though they lie within your capabilities. Since you are endowed with such great gifts—why then do you want *Me* to do everything for you? Remember that *you* must come to Me through your merits, efforts, and even sacrifices. I show you the way to move forward on the path to reach the goal.

4. Behold, My Word is like a good seed. Sometimes it falls on hard ground, among stones and thorns: this is materialism, the indifference of hearts in which My teaching cannot take root. At times, a plant is just beginning to bloom when an impure hand comes and cuts it off. This happens when the heart allows itself to be guided by evil passions. When the seed falls on fertile soil, it sprouts in due time, blooms, and sets buds; the plant grows taller each day and bears fruit in abundance.

5. You sometimes ask yourselves, “Why does the Master—instead of choosing His servants and disciples—not accept everyone, since we are all His children?” But I answer you: I choose those for whom the time is right, just as with fully ripened seeds. To the others, I give a little more time until they reach full maturity, so that I may make use of them. The Master acts like a skilled fisherman who boards his boat at the break of dawn, casts his net where he knows there are fish in abundance, and when he has hauled it in full of fish, he allows the small, unusable fish to slip through the net so that he may select the larger ones. I am the Fisherman of souls who casts His net to catch your hearts within it. How many who were caught in My nets of love have returned to the sea of their restlessness and passions!

They cannot yet be among the chosen ones who follow Me faithfully and with self-denial. Yet they will join them later.

6. I try to make My voice audible to all souls, but people's materialism allows them to hear only the voice of the world and of the flesh. Nevertheless, there are some who hear Me, and these are the afflicted, the needy, the sick, the despised—those whom the world no longer needs and has cast into oblivion because they have nothing left to give. They hear Me very well, for they know that they can expect something only from Me. What can My voice, My Word, mean to one who finds everything he desires in the world? He sees only his material happiness, and if he ever hears My call, he says to Me, just as he is accustomed to saying to a beggar: "Today I have nothing to give you; come back tomorrow!" But who knows what this "tomorrow" holds? Who can know how long it will take before another call is sent to him? It may be tomorrow, just as it is possible in another lifetime. Blessed is the one who forgets his own suffering in the face of others' pain.

7. Pray, and recognize that now is the time when My justice and My light have shaken all the dark powers. This is a difficult and perilous time, for even the beings who dwell in darkness will pose as beings of light among you to seduce you and to confuse you. I give you my light so that you may not stray from the path, nor allow yourselves to be deceived by those who misuse my name.

8. The deceivers are not only invisible beings; you will also find them incarnated as human beings who speak to you of teachings that feign light but are contrary to My teachings. You must not give them any heed. My Word is recognized by its high spirituality, its meaning, and its divine "flavor." Whoever succeeds in getting to know the "flavor" of My Word and becoming familiar with it will not fall into error. I have granted you the right to explore and fathom My Word so that you may come to know it thoroughly.

9. Since I watch over you like a shepherd tending his sheep—when I cast out My nets to rescue your souls from the turbulent waves of the ocean—you, in turn, should pray for your fellow human beings. Then your prayer will spread over humanity like a mantle of peace.

10. You now understand that I have divided My divine revelation into three great epochs.

11. It was during humanity's spiritual childhood that the Father gave it the Law and promised it a Messiah who would open the gate to a new age.

12. The Messiah was Christ, who came to humanity when they were in their spiritual youth. He taught people a higher way to fulfill the Law they had previously received from the Father but had not known how to fulfill. The “Word of God” spoke through the lips of Jesus, which is why I tell you that through the Master’s teaching of love, the world continued to hear the voice and the commandment of its Father.

13. For his part, Jesus offered to send the Spirit of Truth to humanity, so that it might enable them to understand all that they had not understood in his teaching.

14. Well then, beloved people, this simple, humble word that you are hearing at this moment is the voice of the Spirit of Truth; it is the spiritual light of God pouring into your being so that you may open your eyes to the New Age. This light, which is beginning to enable you to understand all your Master’s revelations with clarity, is the light of your Father, the Holy Spirit, which finds humanity at a higher level of spiritual development—that is, as it approaches adulthood, ready to understand God’s revelations.

15. In everything that this light reveals to you, you will receive the Father’s instruction, for “The Word” is in Me, and the Holy Spirit is My own wisdom.

16. This form of communication through human messengers is merely the prelude to the true spiritual connection between humanity and its Creator and Lord, when, filled with the Spirit of Truth, you speak with your Father from spirit to spirit.

17. To those who do not yet believe in My revelation at this time, I say: Do not deny that the Master is once again connecting with humanity, for He promised you that He would return, and none of the divine promises has remained unfulfilled. Nor must you distance yourselves from your Father by saying that it is impossible to converse with Him. Truly I tell you that the Lord has always been in contact with humanity in various forms—according to their spiritual maturity.

18. This new era, because it is one of spiritualization, will be called the era of the Holy Spirit, since it is illuminated by the divine light that explains everything and teaches you to understand all things.

19. The new era has already begun and will never end, for the culmination of this era will be united with eternity.

20. Do you not yet sense the greatness and the wonders that the Age of Light promises you? Do you not rejoice at the thought that the time is already near when the world will escape its darkness and open its eyes to the new day?

21. The chaotic circumstances will come to an end, the deceit will vanish, the mysteries will be unraveled, and a radiant yet at the same time lovely and gentle light—for it is that of the Divine Spirit—will say to those who have long sought, doubted, and tormented themselves: “Here is the truth.”

22. Understand that Christ interpreted the Law of the Father, and that the Master’s teaching is illuminated by the light of that same Father whom you call the Holy Spirit.

23. To attain this light, lift up your thoughts, allow the Spirit freedom, and open your hearts, for I wish to pour out a stream of blessings upon you.

24. You who have only today come to the light of My Word: Open your outstretched hands and receive the bread and wine of My teaching.

25. Trials have passed over all of you; for some they were brief but intense, for others they were prolonged and bitter: moments, hours, days, and years of pain shall be a thing of the past for you, and peace shall return to your hearts. From My Spirit to yours flow My balm, My strength, and My light.

26. Let my radiance envelop you, so that you may forget your sorrow, grief, misery, and tears here. It is now time for you to discover the treasure you carry hidden within yourselves, and to stop being outcasts in the world.

27. People, do not be afraid, for I will not impose any tasks or responsibilities on you until you have attained the peace, strength of spirit, and health that you currently lack. As soon as you feel strong, your hearts will thank Me and at the same time ask for a place in My vineyard.

28. “Ask, and it will be given to you,” I say to the sick, to those in need of peace, to the poor—to those who hunger and thirst for justice—to the widows, to the orphans, to those who have no one in the world to love them; in short, to all who drink from the cup of bitterness. But promise Me nothing in return for My blessings. Allow Me to shower you with My love, yet you have complete freedom to follow Me or to turn away from Me. Whether you follow Me or not, I leave that to the gratitude of your heart, your understanding, and your conscience.

29. This is not a command I am giving you, but neither may you impose any conditions on Me in order to follow Me.

30. What you must keep in mind is this: that to everyone who renews themselves, who leads a righteous life, and who infuses their deeds with a spark of virtue, the most precious treasures of the Spirit are made available—such as peace, health, and the light of wisdom.

31. If you are obedient and meek, you have nothing to fear. With Me, you will experience only love, justice, and boundless goodness.

32. Your fear will be justified if you stray from the (right) path. Then, however, you will have to fear the consequences of your imperfect deeds.

33. Among you there is someone who says to Me, “Lord, why have You called me, even though You know that I have a very hard heart that has never felt love for anyone?” To him I say that he should not worry, for My power is great and can cause crystal-clear water to gush forth even from rocks.

34. Remain steadfast in listening to My Word; it is the only thing I ask of you. Then—when you least expect it—the darkness of your mind will dissipate so that the light may penetrate; and this heart, which resembles a dead man in his coffin, will rise to life, feeling and loving, as befits every child of God.

35. “Learn to pray,” says your Master. I wish to speak with you in your quiet inner chamber. I wish to speak with My sick ones, anoint them, and let them feel the comfort of My divine healing balm. I wish to grant you what you have long awaited.

36. Learn to speak with the Physician of physicians, O blessed sick ones, for you must call upon Me often tomorrow, when you are well again and other sick people are entrusted to your care.

37. Always have faith so that the miracle may come true, and earn merits so that you may always be worthy of what you ask for.

38. What merits can a sick person earn who is unable to engage in any struggle? – His merits can be many and great if he knows how to arm himself with patience and resignation—if he knows how to be humble before the divine will and can bless Me in the midst of his pain, for his example will enlighten many hearts that dwell in darkness, that despair and give themselves over to vice, or that think of death when a trial befalls them.

When these people encounter on their path an example of faith, humility, and hope that springs from a heart which also suffers greatly because it bears a very heavy cross, they will feel that their heart has been touched by a ray of light. And so it truly is: Since they were unable to hear the voice of their own spirit, they had to receive the light of the Spirit that another fellow human being sent them through his example and his faith.

39. Do not admit defeat, never declare yourselves a failure, and do not bow to the weight of your sufferings. Always keep the burning lamp of your faith before your eyes. This faith and your love will save you.

40. Men who silently endure hardship and misery, who day after day must drink the cup of humiliation, I bless your steps. Yesterday you were masters, and now you are servants; once you were clothed in festive robes, and now poverty envelops you. You dwell in a wretched corner from which you remember your past, and there you shed your tears in secret, so that neither your wife nor your children may see you weeping. You feel cowardice in those moments and do not wish to cause your loved ones to lose heart. I alone know this sorrow; I alone know how to dry these tears. To all of you I wish to speak and teach, for all this pain that you have accumulated within yourselves, I can remove, and I will leave in your hearts only that blessed light of experience. I assure you that from those who have suffered the most, I will bring forth the best teachers.

41. You must come to know My Word so that you may be healed and so that you may rise to true life, O you who are dead in heart and soul!

42. Pain has poured out its entire contents upon the world and makes itself felt in a thousand different forms.

43. In what terrible rush do you live, humanity! How laboriously do you knead the dough for your daily bread! Therefore, men wear themselves out before their time, women age prematurely, young women wither in their prime, and children become emotionally numb at a tender age.

44. This is an era of pain, bitterness, and trials—the time in which you now live. Nevertheless, I want you to find peace, to attain harmony, and to reject pain. To that end, I appear in the Spirit and send you My Word, which is a dew of comfort, healing, and peace upon your souls.

45. Hear My Word, which is the Resurrection and the Life. In It you will regain faith, health, and joy to fight and to live.

46. I give you the love that is within Me and that never runs dry. You are part of Myself, and I sustain you; My benevolent shadow covers you always. As a Father, I have taught you to take the first steps toward fulfilling your mission. You stand at the foot of the mountain of perfection; ascend from there. My Spirit is on the summit, awaiting your return. Humanity will follow in your footsteps. I send My call to them; I speak to the head of the family, who has been appointed as My representative and has the task of guiding the souls entrusted to him; I also speak to the ruler, so that everyone may act within My laws and fulfill their mission by overcoming the trials of this time.

47. From the beginning of time, I have established the home, consisting of the man and the woman, and have poured out wisdom and love upon it. I have placed a cross upon both of them and a perfect destiny. The foundations of this home are love and mutual understanding. Leadership

belongs to the man; reverence and obedience to the woman. Into both I have placed precious gifts so that they may perfect themselves. And it is not My will that this blessed institution be misunderstood or desecrated. Despite the storms that rage and threaten everywhere—be vigilant and defend these principles. Build the future of humanity on solid foundations. I, who am present in your actions, will then bless you and multiply your offspring.

48. If your soul is not capable of comprehending great ideas or inspirations, pray, prepare yourselves, and I will enlighten you.

49. All the tasks I give you are of great significance and entail great responsibility. While I entrust some with the guardianship of children, I make others spiritual guides to a great number of people or rulers over a numerous people. Blessed is the one who rises above the earthly to seek strength and light from Me, for he will be in communion with Me, and I will support him through all his trials as he fulfills his mission.

50. Feel My warmth as a Father; hear Me and understand Me. Those who hear Me for the first time should not think that this man, through whom I give you My Word, wants to make you believe that he is the Lord, the Master. No, your eyes do not see Me, yet your spirit receives Me, and in your hearts you feel My presence. I speak to you from infinity, and it is the sweet sound of My voice that you hear through these lips I have prepared, so that you may hear My holy Word.

51. For why is this proclamation being made? — In another time, I promised you that I would return. I announced that My coming would be when wars were unleashed, when the depravity of humankind had reached its peak, and when plagues had spread across the earth. Furthermore, I made it known to you that My coming would be in the Spirit.

The time of My return has already come; My presence among you is this: a time when wars are shaking the entire earth, homes are being destroyed, virtues are being trampled underfoot, and the law is being perverted. Therefore, when they see all this, many ask themselves, “When will Christ, our Savior, come?” They do not know that I am already in the world, preparing the seed that will bring them light and peace. I have barely begun to fulfill My promise.

52. Once again, I have come to the humble, the poor, and the uneducated—who nevertheless hunger and thirst for justice, love, and truth. And when this simple and unknown people realized that Someone had turned His attention toward them and that this Someone was their Lord, they set out—driven by a very great inner power—in search of My

Word. They came sad, weary, and sick—and in My presence they found the balm for all their afflictions. They came repentant of their sins, their flaws, and their vices, yet when they felt the comfort that My forgiveness bestows, a firm resolve for renewal and improvement arose within them. It sensed that its spirit lacked works worthy of its Father, and it received instruction so that it might perform great works and miracles.

53. Human and spiritual life were mysteries that its limited knowledge could not fathom. While it listened to Me here, it came to know the truth about all creation. If, in those days, the Israelite people expected the coming of the Messiah as that of a mighty king—warlike and strong in earthly matters—who would restore their freedom, give them weapons to defeat and humiliate their oppressors, and would then shower them with earthly goods to make them the greatest and most powerful people on earth—yet in this age, this people has not come so that I might make them rich in the world, nor so that I might make them great and lords over others. These people have come to Me to find truth, salvation, and peace. I have also granted them material goods, but this has been done as a bonus.

54. The bread of the poor in this age—though it is just as bitter—is not as bitter as that which the powerful, the great lords, and the kings eat.

55. People, return to Me; begin to pray as I taught you, so that you may feel the peace of My coming. Pray spiritually before Me and feel the words I taught you, which are: “Our Father, who art in heaven, hallowed be Thy name. Thy kingdom come.” How many times have you uttered these words—which are an earnest plea for My coming—without understanding what they mean, what they imply, and therefore without feeling them? Christ taught you to pray by lifting your thoughts to the Heavenly Father, without any image or form of worship coming between the Father and the child. Since when have you forgotten these instructions?

56. O my new people of Israel! I entrust this work to you as if it were a tree. Today it is still tender; tomorrow it will be mighty. It is destined to provide shade and fruit to the weary and sick pilgrim. But if you—who come from the provinces and districts, from the mountains and villages, longing for its fruit—fail to tend to it, this tree will wither, its fruit will fall to the ground, and it will no longer provide shade. The day will come when you will return to it, for you will feel hungry and weary of life. But when you then come to the place where the tree once stood, you will find no trace of it, because you did not know how to care for it—because you were content to eat its fruit until you had satisfied your hunger, and then you turned your backs on it. This tree grows in the hearts of my children.

Its fruits are love and mercy; your trust and your gratitude will be the best nourishment you can give your tree so that it may live, grow, and bear fruit.

57. So here I am in the midst of this humility; that is why I have not turned to the great ones (of this world), for they would try to please Me by offering Me the treasures of the earth. Remember that back then, Jesus did not even have a hut in the world in which to be born. It was a simple grotto that sheltered Him, and straw served as His bed. “My kingdom is not of this world,” I told you later, and I proved it to you from the moment of My birth. A simple tunic covered My body, which was often wet with the tears of sinners—those who had suffered greatly; and the faith of those who touched it worked true miracles in them.

58. Today, as I come to you in spirit, I tell you that the cloak that covers Me and with which I cover you is none other than that of My love. Come to Me and dry your tears on this blessed cloak, for a new miracle—that of your salvation—will shine upon your faith.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 133

1. Welcome, My beloved ones, who have gathered to hear My Word. Here is the Master of humanity. Now I make Myself known through these messengers, just as I spoke to the nations through the mouths of the prophets in times past.

2. Do you find among men anything greater than what your God has revealed to you? — No. Why, then, do you follow misleading paths, even though I have set a straight path before you? I alone can reveal to you what have been mysteries to you. Who else can mediate in the decrees of God? Only My Divine Light could reveal to you that your present life has been granted to you to atone for past transgressions of which your heart is unaware. With this bitter cup, you atone for your mistakes in order to purify your soul and achieve spiritual growth.

3. Do not forget that your existence is not limited to your physical body. Therefore, when it ceases to live, your soul does not die. Have you forgotten that the soul is a seed of eternity?

4. Do not limit Me to the form of Jesus either. If you wish to remember Me or reflect on My life as a human being, do so by recalling My teachings and My works. Understand Me as infinite; recognize the first proof of love I gave you when I made Myself like you, so that through the practice of virtues you might subsequently become like My divinity by emulating My example. I speak to you in this way only because you are already capable of understanding Me.

5. I am entirely Spirit, yet I am present in all my works. If you seek Me in everything that surrounds you on earth—in the air, in outer space, in the light—you will see Me there. If you seek My presence in the most insignificant of creations—in the leaf of a tree stirred by the breeze, or in the fragrance of a flower— you will find Me there; you will discover there the trace of love with which the Creator seals all His works. Your science has discovered and created many wondrous things, yet man has not done everything on his own, for I placed within him the fundamental principles of life. The foundation of everything lies in My Fatherly love. Through the human mind, the spirit is a mirror that reflects the light and power of the Divine. The more exalted the soul and the more developed the mind, the greater the revelations it will reflect. If your science has borne very bitter fruit for you today, it is because you have directed this light *only* along the path of free will (or arbitrariness).

6. Have I not told you that you are stray sheep? This is why I am pursuing you, to bring you back. When you return to the true path leading to My fold, the harmony between you and the Father will enable you to

bestow upon humanity the true fruits of life. Why should you always walk on crooked paths, even though the voice of your inner judge never tires of speaking to you? Why should you not embrace what is good, since your soul—whenever you do a good deed—is flooded with joy?

7. Humanity, I have never wanted you to be lost. It is unjust that you should have this conception of Me—that you should think I created beings who are inevitably destined to be lost, that I have assigned this fate to the children of God. Understand that your destiny is another—it is to live eternally—and not just a few, but all of you, because you are all My children.

When I came down to the world and became human, it was to show you, through the examples of that sacrifice, the fulfillment of the mission ordained by My divinity. I tell you that this blood was shed to mark out the path to the restoration of all My children, and that if even one were to fail to receive this blessing, I would become human once more for that one alone and give My blood to save them.

8. There is no justice as perfect as Mine. If today you lament that the innocent are condemned and that, on the other hand, there are some who are guilty yet have not been punished by the justice of this world, do not worry, but do not pass judgment. Remember that everything has its limits, that nothing remains hidden from Me, and that, moreover, everything on earth comes to an end.

Go forward, My children; do not linger, but walk the path that My Law has laid out for you. Tell Me that you love Me—not with words, but with deeds, with acts of love for your fellow human beings. Do not erect material altars to worship Me. But if you need an altar to inspire you, then contemplate this wondrous nature that surrounds you, and love Me within it; in this way, you will come to Me.

9. Beloved disciples, whenever you draw near to Me, prepared in soul and body, you will receive My strength and My comfort; your sorrow will fade, and you will enjoy milk and honey. Lay before Me everything that weighs on your heart, and I will direct your lives according to My will. I want you all to strive, for no one to grow weary, for you to be zealous and to work with devotion and obedience, for now is the time of fulfillment and atonement, and your tools will only attain their splendor after the struggle of labor.

10. Humanity awaits My new disciples; but if you, who are My workers, abandon the seed and the farming tools out of fear of the world's opinion—what then will become of this humanity? Have you not felt the responsibility for your mission?

Your conscience never deceives you, and it will always tell you whether you have fulfilled your duty. This restlessness you are experiencing is a sign that you have not followed My instructions.

11. I have given you the gift of peace, yet you have not sown it in the hearts of your fellow human beings. With your thoughts and prayers, you have not exerted any influence to alleviate the suffering of the nations at war. Do not be like the blind leading the blind; remember that I have told you that you are the light of the world. Your mission will not be difficult if you have love for this cause. If you show Me good intentions, I will stand by you. You will not need to go out in search of the sick; rather, you will be sought after. I will bring them to you, and in this way you will be able to fulfill this blessed task of comforting others. Those who come to you will have been prepared by Me, so that you will not encounter hard hearts and say to Me: "How difficult is the mission You have given me, Father, and how hard are the fields I am working." I have arranged everything so that you may work with love and perfect yourselves.

12. I have chosen you to entrust you with this task because you love Me and have shown Me your humility and submission. Yet, after I have used you as mediators to pour out My mercy upon those in need, I do not want you to feel superior to your fellow human beings and deny Me.

13. To elevate your soul, you must renounce the superfluous pleasures of this world. My path is narrow, and it is necessary to watch and pray. Yet if you truly love Me, it will not be a sacrifice for you to separate yourselves from these human frivolities. I have made your cross light and have enlightened those around you so that they may not be obstacles on your path.

14. Tomorrow there will be a war of doctrines and ideas. Many of your fellow human beings, weary of false promises, will come to you in search of truth, and if you are not prepared by then, the presence of those people will intimidate you.

15. Fight for the salvation of humanity and make use of this time, for 1950 is already drawing near, and I will no longer speak through the messengers. Many of you will serve Me before that year, and others afterward. After that year, you who have conveyed My Word will no longer fall into ecstasy, and you who have allowed the Spiritual World (guardian spirits) to reveal itself in the present time will obey their inspirations and feel protected at every moment. I will be with all My children so that you may continue to make My teachings known to humanity. At that time, your enemies will strive to destroy you and erect obstacles to the unfolding of My work. If you are then divided, you will

feel weakened. Yet many of those persecutors, once they come to know the meaning of My teaching, will acknowledge Me, be converted, and bring My teachings to other nations and countries.

16. I want you to bring this light to all My children, the lowly and the powerful, to care for their souls that groan, to show them the way, and for you, who have been uneducated, to know how to interpret My will before the world.

17. Each one is in the place I have assigned to him. Do not speak ill of those whom I have placed before you as My spokespeople, as those responsible for the multitudes; rather, help them with your good thoughts. If I have chosen them to entrust them with an important mission, then pray for them so that they may fulfill their difficult task.

18. You who have endured the trials that have steeled your hearts can now understand the one who suffers, and can enter the secret chamber—which is the human heart—and discover the suffering or the evil that weighs upon him, in order to comfort him.

19. Understand Me, My people, and remember: When I made My Word audibly heard, it was only because I love you and want you to know My desire that you love one another.

20. Extend your hands to one another as a sign of friendship, but do so with sincerity. How can you be brothers and sisters if you have not learned to be friends?

21. If you want the Father to dwell among you, you must learn to live as brothers and sisters. If you take this step on the path of brotherhood, your victory—as a reward—will be the communication from spirit to spirit. I have granted you many spiritual gifts
I have granted you, and I declare to you: If you are in the will and
If you are united in thought, I will grant you the ability to
connect with your brothers and sisters beyond
your world.

22. My work is of light; My truth is clear; therefore, I tell you that no one can walk in darkness and claim that I am there.

23. Back when I lived among you as a human, it often happened that at night, when everyone was asleep, people would repeatedly seek Me out and come to Me in secret, for they feared being discovered. They sought Me out because they were plagued by remorse, having shouted at Me and caused a commotion while I spoke to the crowds; and their remorse grew even stronger when they realized that My Word had left a gift of peace and light in their hearts, and that I had poured My healing balm into their bodies.

24. With their heads bowed, they came to Me and said, “Master, forgive us; we have come to realize that there is truth in Your words.” — I replied to them: “If you have discovered that I speak only the truth—why then do you hide yourselves? Do you not go out into the open to receive the sun’s rays when it appears, and when have you ever been ashamed of that?”

25. Whoever loves the truth never hides it, nor is he ashamed of it.

26. I tell you this because I see that many come secretly to hear Me, and lie about where they have gone, and conceal what they have heard, sometimes even denying that they have been with Me. Whom are you ashamed of?

27. It is necessary that you learn to speak of My work and My Word in such a way that you give no cause for people to mock you or point fingers at you. You must also be sincere, so that when you bear witness to Me, you do so with words that express that they come from the heart. This is the seed that always sprouts because it contains truth that touches the heart and reaches the soul.

28. My divine message, when I place it within you, must be transformed into a message of brotherhood. But in order for it to impress and move the materialistic and skeptical hearts of people today, it must be imbued with the truth that I have revealed to you. If you hide or conceal anything, you will not have given a full testimony of what My revelation in the Third Era has been, and as a result, people will not believe you.

29. I have shown you that the blindfold of darkness can be removed from the ignorant or the deluded without harming them, without offending, hurting, or wounding them, and that is how I want you to act as well. I have demonstrated to you yourselves that love, forgiveness, patience, and forbearance have more power than harshness, condemnation, or the use of force.

30. Keep this lesson, disciples, and do not forget that if you wish to rightly call yourselves brothers to your neighbors, you must possess great goodness and virtue in order to let them flow into them. I promise you that when the light of brotherhood shines upon the earth, I will make My presence felt in a powerful way.

31. The soul of the one who knows how to prepare himself is filled with rapture as he contemplates the spiritual teachings inspired by the Master’s Word. The soil of your heart has not been barren, and soon the wheat will bear fruit.

32. My light has torn through the dense darkness of your ignorance; your heart has been moved to love Me, and your mind has been

enlightened to understand My revelation. This light has allowed you to behold the glory of life, the perfections of creation, the wonders of nature, and the wisdom with which every destiny has been predetermined.

33. Sometimes you say to Me, “Master, it is easy to learn Your lesson, but difficult to put it into practice.” — Therefore, the Master encourages you, and with His love He instills confidence in you. Then He sets before you trials in your daily life that you are able to overcome. And so, imperceptibly, you begin to put the Master’s teachings into practice. Understanding, faith, and love are all you need to walk this path.

34. Remember: When you came into My presence, and before I asked you to immediately begin fulfilling any task, I allowed you to listen to Me so that you might be nourished by My Word, which is wisdom and strength, balm and peace. I first let you seek My truth until you found it; I let you explore My work and delve into it as deeply as you wished—just as I told Thomas to place his fingers in the wound in My side so that he might believe. Only in this way will you be able to remain steadfast and persevering in the struggle that awaits you.

35. I have let you hear My Word countless times and feel yourselves as disciples during My lessons. My divinity has manifested itself, and I have allowed My “Spiritual World” to provide evidence of its presence by performing miracles among you.

36. If you understand and perceive correctly all that I have granted you, you will be convinced that you no longer have any hunger or desire for proofs and miracles.

37. You have seen the miracles come to pass in yourselves or in your brothers and sisters, and it was these miracles that kindled the flame of your faith and built an altar of love in your hearts.

38. You have everything so that you may practice My teaching with the sincerity and elevation that you now understand.

39. Today you ask Me questions constantly; tomorrow you will be the ones answering the questions your fellow human beings ask you.

40. The task I entrust to you is both difficult and beautiful. It is the cross of love, under which you will collapse, and which will then lift you up again with its strength.

41. Who can go through this life without carrying a cross? And who among those who carry it does not sometimes collapse, exhausted by its burden?

42. Do not forget that I, your Messiah, your Redeemer, also bore my cross on earth and had to collapse under its weight on several occasions. But truly, I tell you, although the flesh may be bent and collapse under the

burden of pain, exhaustion, and the agony of death, the spirit will not be defeated; for after every fall it will rise higher, in every lament it will bless its destiny, and even from death it will rise to the light of true life.

43. Christ did not spurn taking up His cross. By carrying it on His shoulders to Golgotha and breathing His last on it, He gave you the greatest example of humility; yet afterward He was at the right hand of the Father.

44. That cross was the pen with which I inscribed My Passion into the hearts of men.

45. O people to whom I have entrusted the mission of being light and salvation for humanity. You are the disciple of the Three Ages, who now, in the Third Age, will become a Master.

46. Today you are united and form congregations, multitudes, and groups; tomorrow you will set out on different paths to bear witness to and teach My doctrine. Yet spiritually, you will not be far from one another.

47. Even if you were to be separated by seas and distant lands, your hearts will beat close together, united by the ideal of fulfilling your mission.

48. The unification of this people will come after 1950, and the Father's joy will be very great when He sees the fruitfulness of the seed He sown with His Word, which was like fertilizing dew, and which the people received from 1866 to 1950.

49. The time is already drawing near, O people, when you must offer the first fruits of your mission to your Father Jehovah at the foot of the new Mount Sinai.

50. I want you, in that blessed hour, to show the Father the unity that you have lost in times past and for which I have pleaded so earnestly with you in the present. Do not come to Him with fanaticism or idolatry in your hearts and the fruit of deception in your hands.

51. How could one who worships idols discover his error when he encounters you, since you, too, idolize similar objects?

52. My caring love makes all fields fertile so that the seed of spiritualization may fall upon them.

53. Do not fear your destiny, O people. In this mission of yours, there is no bondage. This "fence" (spiritual community) is neither a prison, nor are the tasks I have entrusted to you chains.

54. Blessed are those who, with faith and good will, seek refuge in this ark, for they will be saved from the temptations of this time; they will be strong, for in their pain they will have the healing balm, in their poverty

they will have the treasure of this work, and when ingratitude and slander pursue them, they will have the comfort of My Word of love.

55. I do not ask you to make superhuman sacrifices. I have neither asked the man to cease being a man in order to follow Me, nor have I asked the woman to cease being a woman in order to fulfill a spiritual mission. I have not separated the husband from his wife, nor have I taken the wife away from her husband so that she might serve Me, nor have I told parents to abandon their children or give up their work in order to follow Me.

56. To both, I made it clear—when I made them workers in this vineyard—that in order to be My servants, they must not cease to be human, and that they must therefore understand how to give to God what is God's and to the world what is due to it.

57. I am simply telling you that you must not let any of the opportunities I place along your life's path pass you by, so that you may fulfill the mission of love that I have taught you.

58. You will find that your spiritual and material duties are intertwined, and often you will fulfill both laws at the same time.

59. Your soul will have to pass through seven spiritual stages to attain perfection. Today, as you live on Earth, you do not know at which rung of the ladder of development you find yourselves.

60. Although I know the answer to this question of your spirit, I cannot tell you for the time being.

61. Work with great zeal so that—when death comes and you close the eyes of your body to this life—your soul will feel itself rising of its own accord until it reaches the home it has earned through its merits.

62. The disciples of this Work will experience, upon the onset of physical death, how easily the bonds connecting the soul and the body are severed. There will be no pain in it because it must leave behind the comforts of the earth. Its soul will not wander among people as a shadow, knocking from door to door, from heart to heart, in longing for light, love, and peace.

63. Watch and pray! See how, in other nations, war sows desolation in its wake, while among you My Word, full of goodness and peace, descends.

64. Pray for the world, people.

65. You men, when you return home with hurried steps because you wish to embrace your wife or see yourselves in your children's eyes, and your hearts are filled with joy because you wish to give the fruits of your labor to your loved ones—then pray for those men who find themselves

on the fields of death and will never be able to return to their homes, for their homes have been razed to the ground.

66. When you experience something joyful, do not forget that at that very moment there are many who are weeping.

67. You women and mothers, when you bend down to kiss the forehead of the child who sleeps sweetly in the cradle, think of those mothers who were once like larks and have now lost their nest, their companion, and their children, because the war destroyed everything like a hurricane.

68. When you close the front door and feel the cozy warmth of your home and its protection, think also of those mothers who seek shelter deep within the earth to protect their children from death. Think of the little children who call out for their parents without receiving an answer, and of those who can only stammer *a single* word: "Bread."

69. Yet while people continue to destroy one another, you must pray, and your prayer shall be like an angel of peace hovering over those peoples.

70. I have spoken to you as a Master to a disciple and as a Father to a child. Reflect on My words.

71. The communion you form together with My Divinity is like a mighty tree that invites the traveler to rest. I am the root and the trunk of that tree, and you are the outstretched branches full of foliage. I nourish you with the sap, and through it you receive life and strength. Reflect on whether you could live separated from Me. You sometimes tell Me that you have grown weak and that you suffer because times have changed. Yet I tell you that times have remained the same; what has changed is your heart, because it has failed to understand how to live and persevere in love, harmony, and peace, and this is the reason for your sorrow.

72. My teaching renews the faith of your spirit, gives you new strength, and enlightens you. My Word is crystal-clear water that quenches thirst and pours out upon you inexhaustibly. I give you "wheat" in abundance so that you may sow it in the hearts of your fellow human beings. I want you to love one another and yourselves just as I love you; for I have not only entrusted you with the guidance and leadership of a number of people, but your first duty toward Me is to watch over yourselves. You are to love one another in the knowledge that you are the living image of your Creator.

73. The harvest you have offered Me to this day consists of pain and a meager understanding of My Law; yet I have not given you this cup to drink. I have told you: If you sow wheat, you will also reap wheat. Yet you

must tend to the seed that you sow. Today is harvest time, and each one will reap his harvest. Afterward, the earth will be clean again, and humanity will begin a new life, and I will be very close to them and inspire their hearts. It will be the Kingdom of Peace of which I have spoken much to you, beloved disciples, and for which I am currently preparing all souls.

74. I want to see you gathered around My table like little children, listening to Me and being nourished, sharing fellowship with Me, and as you receive My teachings, resolving to follow them. I want you to serve your fellow human beings. I will send you to them as soon as love and mercy have blossomed in your hearts. Your life should be like a pure mirror, so that your deeds are reflected in it and you know whether you have acted rightly or whether you have erred.

75. The development of my disciples' virtues will be an inspiration to those through whom I reveal Myself. Inspiration will be abundant, and My grace and My miracles will pour out upon humanity. Your spiritual brothers and sisters—well-disposed toward you because of your preparation—will stand by you, making your path easy and your work pleasant. Your influence will extend beyond your home, your region, or your nation and help other hearts. Goodness has a power that you do not yet know.

76. I have given My Word through the mediation of simple and uneducated people. Yet among those who listen to Me are also scientists—those with trained minds—who have understood how to discover My divine essence in the simplicity of this Word. Day by day I have worked upon your hearts to make them receptive to My revelations, and My love has triumphed. From the rock that you have shown Me in your hearts, I have built a temple in which you offer Me a worship of love.

77. I entrust My work to you; defend it, for it is a treasure of inestimable value. Be its guardians and ensure that it is respected and understood. Let nothing cause you to turn back along the way. Always move forward.

78. Whenever your heart thirsts for love, turn to Me. When suffering feels like a heavy burden, remember that there is a Father who loves you and is ready to comfort you. When you think of Me, you will feel fear and sorrow fade away. Entrust your sick to Me, and I will heal them.

79. The Tree of Life has spread its branches to offer you rest and coolness, and its fruits have made your hearts loving.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 134

1. With this message of love, I bring peace to your hearts, for I have seen your sanctuary open and have entered to dwell within it.

2. Christ, the Master, speaks to you, and He reminds you of His works on earth so that you may be inspired by My example.

3. You must make use of My presence among you, beloved people, for the time you are currently experiencing is significant for your soul.

4. This being of light that dwells within you knows that its work is not yet finished; it recognizes that in past lives it did not make use of the time granted to it, nor of the opportunities it had to achieve its spiritual progress. Therefore, it knows that today it must strive to fully carry out its mission and to develop all its spiritual gifts.

5. It was My will that through this work you come to know all the gifts and abilities of your spirit. I have imparted My teaching of love to you; I have granted you sufficient time to develop your spiritual gifts and to illuminate the path of those who walk in darkness with the light of My truth.

6. I have made it clear to you that this is the time when My chosen ones will appear as prophets, seers, or enlightened ones and proclaim to the world that the Age of Light has come. Few will be those who, in these proclamations, sense the nearness of My Kingdom, which is preparing to shower you with revelations, gifts of grace, and wisdom.

7. Many will be so confused by what they see, feel, and experience that they will finally ask Me, "Lord, what is it that my eyes see? What is happening in the world? And what is the meaning of so many strange manifestations and signs among humanity?"

8. Yet those who, because of their unbelief, their pride, or their emotional coldness, are unable to see, feel, or perceive through intuition the lights of knowledge of this time will be among those who call darkness light and deception truth.

9. Do you not think that you, who have rejoiced in the light of this Word that has encouraged your hearts, are the ones called to explain the reason for all this, to proclaim the Good News, and to bring My teaching through the Book of My Instructions to all those who need it?

10. I have given you the Law, the guiding principle, the path, and the knowledge of what is just and what is permissible, so that you may never stumble, so that you may not doubt in moments of conflict, and so that you may not defile what is holy.

I know that in every corner of the earth you will see men and women arise who prophesy, who proclaim strange teachings to all those who live

far from the spiritual—people who heal diseases deemed incurable and who preach spiritualization as the only teaching capable of bringing peace to the world.

11. The proclamations of many of these people will be neither clearly definable nor clear, because they lacked the Master's guidance. Yet then this people, who have been My disciples, shall spread My message throughout all the paths of the earth.

12. Many will have reason to wonder why spiritual life is to be the guiding principle for human actions; for a long time now, people have closed the doors of their hearts to my message and to my inspirations. In this self-imposed exile, human beings hear only the voice of their free will, and their life's path is illuminated only by the faint light of their material knowledge. But this voice is almost always a long lament, a sob, or a curse, and it manifests its "light" through its science, which, instead of leading him upward, plunges him even deeper into his suffering.

13. Those who, after their centuries-long slumber, arise and proclaim the light of the new age will be "the dead" who rise to spiritual life after having been "dead to true life" before.

Where love, wisdom, and justice exist, where there is inspiration and goodness reigns, there true life will exist. But where sin reigns and vice prevails, where there is strife, and where envy and selfishness take root, there one will find only death, destitution, and darkness.

14. Whenever people succumb to materialism, their work, instead of being creative, becomes destructive. They then resemble a swarm of worms ready to gnaw at a carcass, whereas through their creative work they could resemble a swarm of bees building their honeycombs in perfect harmony. The work of these tiny creatures consists in seeking honey, which later sweetens the palate. But you: When will *you* finally discover the true taste of life, so that you may share it with one another?

15. This sweetness consists of divine love—a delicious nectar that I have placed in every heart, which you have not known how to comprehend or seek, and therefore it does not yet sweeten your existence.

16. Today, the Father's light is poured out in abundance upon every soul, so that upon awakening from its lethargy, it may reflect on its own experience—which is a book rich in wisdom and light—and thereby come to realize the truth.

17. People, prepare yourselves, reflect on your task, assess your responsibility in this time so favorable for spiritual awakening, and be ready to work in My vineyard, for I will assist you in fulfilling your mission.

18. I hear your pleas, your lamentations. I want you to learn to converse with your Father.

19. Do not think that I have come only to you: I have descended to all, for the lamentations of this humanity have reached the heights of heaven, like a cry of anguish, like a plea for light.

20. As you receive My Word in this form, you ask Me inwardly whether I come as a Father or as a Judge; yet I tell you: Even before you heard My first word on this day, your conscience had already pointed out to you each of your transgressions and also each of your good deeds. But if I were to judge you with My Word—why are you afraid? Does My judgment not spring from the love I have for you?

21. I am awakening you so that the trials will not take you by surprise and so that the storms and tempests of these times will not leave you in the dark.

22. Surely this is a time of trials, which is why it is necessary to be strong and prepared so as not to succumb.

23. Life on earth has always been full of trials and atonement for humankind, yet never has this path been as painful as it is today, nor has the cup been so full of bitterness.

24. In this era, people do not wait until they reach maturity to face life's struggles. How many people already experience, even in childhood, disappointments, the yoke, blows, obstacles, and failures.

I can tell you even more: In this age, a person's suffering begins even before they are born—that is, while still in their mother's womb.

25. Great is the atonement of the beings who come to Earth in this age.

26. All the pain that exists in the world is the work of human beings. Is there any greater perfection in My justice than to allow those very ones who strewn the path of life (of others) with thorns to now come and reap them?

27. Not everyone bears the same degree of responsibility for the chaos you are experiencing. Yet those who are not the instigators of the war are responsible for peace.

28. Be merciful toward yourselves and toward your neighbors. So that this mercy may become a reality, recognize your gifts through the study of My Word. For whoever loves his fellow man loves Me, because his fellow man is My beloved child.

29. You are a people whom I am preparing for prayer, for the spread of My Word, and for healing. Life, with its misery, its hardships, and its sufferings, is like a desert; yet do not linger there, for then you will not come to know true peace.

30. Keep in mind the example of Israel, to which history refers—a people who had to wander through the desert for a long time in order to escape captivity and the idolatry of Egypt, and at the same time to reach a land of peace and freedom.

31. Today, all of humanity resembles that people held captive by Pharaoh. Creeds, doctrines, and laws are forced upon it. The majority of nations are slaves to others, more powerful ones. The struggle for life is harsh, and work is carried out under the scourge of hunger and humiliation. Bitter is the bread that all people eat.

32. All of this causes a longing for liberation and peace to take shape ever more strongly in the hearts of humanity
a longing for liberation and peace takes shape,
in order to achieve a better life.

33. The din of war, the human blood that is shed, the selfishness, the lust for power, and the hatred that bear fruit in a thousand forms—all these awaken people from their deep lethargy. But if they unite under a single ideal of spiritualization, just as the people of Israel united in Egypt under the inspiration of Moses—what power could then hold these hearts back?—None, for in this longing My light will be, in this struggle My power will be, and in this ideal My divine promises will be present.

34. Does the world need a new Moses to free itself from its chains? The teaching I have brought you in this time is the light that inspired Moses; it is the word of justice and prophecy; it is the power that lifts up the weak, the fearful, and the cowardly, transforming them into the courageous, the resolute, and the fervent — it is the law that leads and guides you on the path of truth — it is divine tenderness that sustains you during the long days of your journey.

35. You feel encouraged by My Word, O people, as if a miraculous balm had been applied to your wounds. You feel strengthened, renewed, and filled with hope for tomorrow. Do you not then think that this very message, when you bring it to the oppressed peoples of the earth, would work the same miracle among them?

36. Therefore, I tell you to prepare yourselves, so that you do not delay the moment when you are to set out as messengers of this proclamation.

37. When I tell you to prepare yourselves, it is because this Good News is to be spread in such a way that it may never give rise to pain, to strife among brothers, or to the shedding of even a single drop of blood.

38. My message is persuasive, kind, and true. It touches both the heart and the mind and convinces the spirit.

39. Listen to Me, study, and practice, and you will be able to open paths for people toward faith, the light of freedom, and peace.

40. You know that I am always ready to give you another of My teachings. Today I wish to begin by telling you that the purpose of My coming among you is to teach you so that you may carry out your task with sincerity.

41. Certainly, this earthly existence is a new phase for your spirit, which had left unfinished a work that had been entrusted to it; yet now it has been given the opportunity to advance this work a little further on the path to perfection.

42. I, too, the Divine Master, had to return to humanity because My work remained incomplete at that time. Some will deny this assertion and say that Jesus' work was completed when He died on the cross. But this is only because they have forgotten that I announced and promised to return.

43. You to whom I am currently revealing these teachings—understand that reincarnation is not necessary for Me, for in My Spirit lies the power to reveal Myself to humanity in a thousand different ways. Nor have I returned to seek the perfection of My Spirit. If I come to you now, it is only to show you the path that can lead you to the Light. Remember that the prophets told you in the First Age: "It is the door." Moreover, did I not tell you, when I was a human among you: "I am the Way"? Do I not tell you today: "I am the summit of the mountain you are currently climbing"?

44. I have always been in perfection.

45. I rejoice to know that you are walking safely along My path. Tomorrow there will be universal rejoicing when you all dwell in the Spiritual Homeland, which has long awaited the arrival of the Lord's children.

46. Thus I speak to your spirit, for I know that it is already capable of understanding this teaching, and *to it* I can say that it is not a child of this earth, that it should consider itself here in this world only as a guest, for its true homeland is spiritual.

47. Grasp the true meaning of this word, for otherwise you would come to believe that My teaching is opposed to all human progress, and it would not be just for you to attribute such errors to a Father who seeks only the perfection of His children along the various paths of life.

48. What My justice relentlessly pursues is the evil that takes various forms in the hearts of people and manifests itself at times as selfish feelings and base passions, at other times as excessive greed, and even as hatred.

49. Disciples, you should reflect on what I am now telling you in this parable: Life is a tree; its branches are countless, and no two of these branches are alike, yet each of them fulfills its purpose. If a fruit fails to ripen, it is cast from the tree, and if a branch grows wild, it is pruned. For only fruits of life are to come forth from the tree of life.

50. You may regard every science that has caused evil and every religion that has not brought true light as branches and fruits through which the sap of the Tree of Life no longer flows, because they have already become detached from it.

51. Blessed are those who have the lofty goal of following My path; blessed are those who strive to make their spirit great. I welcome those who silence their complaints and think only of receiving the dew of My Word—those who do not let their faith and hope in Me die. Through My Word, I will bring about that eventually all will sing a song of praise to faith.

52. I teach you spiritualization because it will grant you spiritual and physical health. It will lead you to love one another and will give you strength and confidence.

53. Through the one who thinks of Me and loves Me, the stream of life flows; in him is My divine revelation. I have given you life so that you may be merciful and demonstrate your capacity to love. I have also given it to you so that you may acquire wisdom. Life is the reflection of God; it is the great testimony of My existence. Live it and rejoice in it, yet also understand it. You have enjoyed it greatly without understanding it. Praise life, yet let your song bear witness to understanding, admiration, and love. As your soul is uplifted, it will sing a more beautiful psalm to the Creator.

54. Life is an endless journey. For the spirit to become great, wise, strong, and kind, it is necessary that it live eternally. People, you think that I visit you, but the truth is that I dwell within you. I come to you in this form only to reveal Myself, to become a thought, a word, and a spiritual vision—and this is because you do not perceive My inner revelation within your being as clearly as the beating of your heart. For to feel My knocking within your being, one must possess sensitivity. But do not lose hope that you will succeed in feeling Me; for hope comes from faith, which is a light on your path. Woe to him who loses faith! Faith is the beacon that illuminates the future; faith is the power that brings about what you call miracles. What would become of your lives if you had no faith in My Law?

55. I give you life, yet I say to you: Kindle the light of faith in your God, faith in yourselves, faith in life, and faith in all creation. Do not doubt My mercy amid the vicissitudes of your lives. My love is stronger than your

trials. Listen to Me more with the spirit than with your ears. To those who call themselves outcasts—to those who claim that no star of good fortune shines upon them and that they are extinguished lamps, and to those who lament that they came into life only to shed tears—I say: Have you ever resolved to forget yourselves for a moment in order to bring comfort to your neighbor? — Certainly not, for whoever practices mercy does so for themselves. In this time, I have called those who have nothing to give to the world.

56. Love and give selflessly, and you will soon see the just reward. Knock on My doors, and My voice will answer you. All of you can rise again, even if you have fallen very low, even if you are covered in mud. The corrupt people of today will be the people of goodness tomorrow. Upon your ruins I will build My temple, but humanity will help Me in its reconstruction. Here it is; enter into true life. It is like a kingdom in which everything—from the heavenly to the smallest material things—is within your reach.

57. Do away with pain. The life I have created is not painful. Suffering arises from the disobedience and transgressions of the children of God. Pain is characteristic of the life that people have created in their moral decay. Lift up your gaze and discover the beauty of My works. Prepare yourselves inwardly so that you may hear the divine concert; do not exclude yourselves from this celebration. If you isolate yourselves—how then could you share in this joy? You would live in sadness, torment, and sickness.

58. I want you to be harmonious notes in the universal concert, to understand that you have sprung from the Source of Life, to feel that My Light is in every conscience. When will you reach full maturity, in which you can say to Me: “Father, subject my soul to Your Spirit, as well as my will and my life.” Realize that you will not be able to say this as long as your senses are diseased and your soul is selfishly separated from the right path. You live under the torment of illnesses or the fear of contracting them. But what is a physical illness compared to a transgression of the soul?—Nothing, if the soul is able to rise above it, for in My mercy you will always find help.

59. Just as blood flows through your veins and enlivens the entire body, so the power of God permeates your soul as a stream of life. There is no reason to be sick if you fulfill the Law. Life is health, joy, happiness, and harmony. When you are sick, you cannot be a repository of divine blessings. You whose minds, hearts, or bodies are sick, the Master says to you: Ask your soul—which is the child of the Almighty—to return to the

right path, to heal your sufferings, and to stand by you in your weaknesses.

60. What could the Father deny His child if it draws near to Him in spirit to ask for something for its body—that small and frail material creature? Thus I teach you to ask; yet when it comes to giving, I say to you: Share and give. Share what is material and give love. For what good would it do you to give the material part if you did not put love into it? How difficult it has seemed to you to manage properly the possessions you have had in the world. Some want everything just for themselves; others, who have too much, do not feel the duty to share it with others.

61. I reveal to you a source of health that lies within you, in your soul, so that you may turn to it when necessary. If you know how to seek it, you will find its water. I do not want a ruined and sorrowful world, nor a people who, out of ignorance of what they possess, constantly speak to Me in fear and plead with Me in despair. I want a world that is aware of how much it is and how much it possesses.

62. Some now think: But if human beings were always healthy—how would they die? To that I answer you that it is not necessary for your body to be sick for it to cease living. It is enough for the heart to stop beating when the hour has come for life to end.

63. The light of My Spirit pours into you so that you may rise again. In this Third Era, I seek out those who have gone astray so that they may serve Me. I am the Liberator of souls, who frees you from your bondage. I transform the rebellious into devoted and humble servants. Then I say to them: “Stay alert, lest you be taken by surprise by the rumors and temptations that will lead you anew to ruin.”

64. Whoever has come to know the filth and the base world and has been able to free themselves from it is prepared to go there in search of those who are still lost. No one is better suited than such a person to convince others with their words, which are the light of experience. When will you become fishers of hearts and liberators of souls? When will you walk with firm steps along the path I have paved for you?

65. Give unconditionally; do not judge your neighbor’s home, but rather examine your own, so that—if you find it dirty—you may clean it and make it worthy to receive Me. Do not look to see if his pantry is full or empty, or whether his body is clothed in festive garments or rags. Let My love erase all those vices that might dim the light you are meant to reflect.

66. Behold, I descend from the abode of perfection to your dwelling place to show you the glory of spiritual life, to reveal to you a lesson that

teaches you to know yourselves, to know your Creator, and to understand your destiny.

67. The Father does not want His children to weep, even though He has told you, “Blessed are those who mourn.” My law does not teach you to weep, but rather how to avoid pain. If it pleased Me to see you suffer, I would not come to you as a physician, nor would I apply My healing balm to every wound. He who bears his cross of suffering with gentleness is pleasing to Me, because he takes Me as his model. But from him who, in his religious fanaticism and ignorance, torments and mortifies his body, I accept only his good intention—which is to purify himself or to try to imitate Me in My suffering—yet I do not approve of the act itself.

68. It is enough if you patiently empty the cup that life offers you each day, and if, by setting aside your own sorrow, you possess sufficient strength to think of your neighbors and do as much good for them as you can, thereby fulfilling your duty.

69. You no longer complain about suffering; you have received the gift of My love and have been inspired by My Word. Recognize it by its divine essence and by the preparation of the one who speaks it, by the goodness and firmness of his voice. Then let your soul wander through realms that only it can reach, so that it may be filled with light there, while your mind remains enraptured and your heart beats with admiration and love.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 135

1. I come filled with love and armed with patience to make Myself understood by all. Find comfort in Me. Eat and drink, that you may quench your thirst for righteousness. I want those misunderstood by people to feel understood by Me, and those who felt their hands were empty when they left after hearing Me to feel that they carry gifts with them. May the one who has come into My presence with a guilty conscience in his soul feel relieved of all that while listening to Me, and may he lift up his face like that adulteress in the Second Era, when I said to her: "Where are those who persecute you? I forgive you; go in peace, and sin no more."

2. I am the Divine Judge who never passes a sentence heavier than the offense itself. How many of those who accuse themselves before Me do I find to be pure. How many, on the other hand, trumpet their purity, yet I find them corrupt and guilty.

3. How unjust is human justice! How many victims of bad judges atone for the transgressions of others! How many innocent people have seen the prison bars close before their eyes, while the guilty walk free, invisibly carrying their burden of thefts and crimes.

4. Spiritually, your world is imperfect. You must help it to improve.

5. The material world—the planet—is not near its end, but the end of this world of errors and sins, of darkness and false science, will be brought about by the light of My teaching, and upon its ruins I will build a new world of progress and peace.

6. Your task as workers will not end in 1950. On the contrary, it is precisely then that you will gradually cease to be students and become teachers who, through the word of love, guide people onto the path of light.

7. Great spiritual legions are waiting only for this purification among humanity so that they may once again incarnate and dwell on Earth. They have a great mission and are waiting for *you* to make room for them so that *they* may take their place.

8. I wish to explain My teaching to you, making My Word audibly tangible so that you may understand who you are.

9. Never let yourselves be intimidated by the burden of responsibility that I have placed upon you; the burden of sin weighs heavier. More painful is the abyss with its darkness than the light that shines upon the summit of the mountain where the Master dwells. Once again I tell you that "the yoke of Jesus is gentle."

10. I have called you Israel because within your spirit lies a mission of peace, a calling to spiritual harmony with all of humanity. For you are the

firstborn, not merely because you were born of Jacob; your lineage extends beyond him, even beyond Abraham. Your origin (as spiritual beings) predates the time when I sent the first human to Earth, who founded a family from which I chose the seed to form My people—a people strong in faith, obedience, and love for the invisible God. Thus I prepared and blessed them, and they were like a lighthouse in the midst of humanity.

11. You lacked nothing to fulfill your destiny, and yet you witnessed other peoples rise higher than you, peoples who subsequently humiliated you with chains of bondage.

12. Were these peoples superior to your own? Neither materially nor spiritually were they superior to you, whom the Father had showered with the precious gifts of inspiration, truth, beauty, love, health, and strength. I prepared you so that you might be like a mirror of My love for all of creation, in which humanity might behold Me, and like a spring of crystal-clear water in which those thirsting for truth might quench their thirst.

13. Yet since you were, after all, human, you grew weak, and in your decline you were subjugated by other peoples.

14. In this time, I seek you and am very close to you. I remind you of My Law and awaken your spirit so that it may hear the voice of conscience, and I say to your hearts: Awaken! The chains that weighed heavily upon you were broken by death, and today life has restored your freedom. It is precisely for this that I have come to you in the Third Era.

15. Do not believe that prophets, pioneers, and spirits of light existed only among the people of Israel. I also sent some of them to other nations, but the people regarded them as gods rather than as messengers, and created religions and cults from their teachings.

16. The people of Israel did not understand the mission they had toward other nations, and they rested on a bed of blessings and gifts of grace. The Father had fashioned them as a perfect family, in which one tribe was tasked with defending the people and maintaining peace ; another cultivated the land; and yet another tribe consisted of fishermen and sailors. Another was entrusted with spiritual worship, and so, one after another, each of the twelve tribes that made up the people devoted itself to a different task, which together presented an example of harmony. But truly, I tell you, the spiritual gifts that you possessed in those earlier times, you still possess.

17. Recognize the prophets among you; see the men, women, elders, and even children bearing witness to My truth through their revelations. You possess the spiritual elevation to pray—the authority for the forces of

nature to heed you and obey you, as exemplified by Noah, who conquered the floodwaters, and by Joshua, whom you credit with halting the course of the sun—to which I say that the stars have never halted their course, and that it was My Divine Light, like a radiant sun, that prolonged the day and kept the night at bay so that the people might win the victory, while the universe continued its course without deviating from its laws of harmony.

18. Moses, too, had power over the forces of nature, and the waters, the winds, and the rocks obeyed his voice. I have entrusted this nature to humankind so that they might make use of it; but they have disrupted the order of creation and have become slaves to nature, in which they have often sought their God.

19. In the Second Age, I gave you another lesson on these teachings when I calmed the storm by stretching out My hand, when I walked on the water, and when I raised the dead. The miracles I performed at that time were meant to save the lost, to transform darkness into light, and hatred into love. I did not intend to amaze or astonish people with them, for that would have served only to elicit admiration through their intellect, as is the case with some who allow themselves to be admired by people as superior beings by performing apparent miracles, yet are still incapable of converting a sinner.

I did not come to teach you useless or astonishing knowledge: I have revealed to you my existence and the reason for yours. I have unveiled to you the secret that the power which gives life and animates all things is love; it is the primal force from which all beings have emerged.

20. Recognize that you are born of love, exist through love, receive forgiveness through love, and will be in eternity through love.

21. Prepare yourselves so that—when my word ends—you may go to the various nations of the earth, where you will find peoples whose origins are lost in the mists of time and whose inhabitants practice cults and sciences in which the Spiritual World has revealed itself. There you will hear of transformations, signs, and wonders that will astonish you.

22. You must then be prepared, for you will have to endure great trials. You will feel confused at times when, in the company of those people, you witness them connecting with the spiritual world and performing miracles that *you* could not have accomplished.

When they present you with writings containing their history, their laws, and their commandments, you must keep your eyes open so that you are not led astray by the material miracle or the astonishing

experience—but also so that you may admire them and take them as role models in all that your spirit and intuition tell you contains truth.

23. You will also find in them a zeal to discover the path that leads to perfection—a longing for eternity.

24. You will encounter others in their spiritual ecstasy, which they have turned into an enthusiastic cult. They are like parasitic plants, for they neither fulfill the laws of love commanded by God nor satisfy the duties of the earth. These teachings are not to be extended to other countries, for true spiritualization will eliminate fanaticism and ecstasy.

25. From the earliest times, I have taught you a law that does justice to both spirit and matter. Remember that on a certain occasion I said, “Render to God what is God’s, and to Caesar what is Caesar’s.”

26. Many will be surprised and may even judge you harshly when they hear that, as My disciples, you follow the law of material work—when they see that you have spouses, that you have children and families, that you know how to find refreshment in contemplating and enjoying the fruits of nature, which you love like a mother. Then they will ask you, “Why—if you are servants of the Lord—do you not live solely in the contemplation of the spiritual?” You will also encounter those who possess the gift of prophecy, and you will marvel at this; for indeed, there are advanced souls among them.

27. Prepare yourselves; when you are put to the test, I will speak through you, and if this preparation is, moreover, sincere, simple, and pure, you will witness My miracles.

28. I now speak to those who are to fulfill their mission as apostles and prophets in other countries, so that they may not boast of the mission I have entrusted to them. They must not cause a stir by opposing religious communities or creeds. It will be others who stir up outrage against *you*, without realizing that in doing so they will help you spread My teaching by arousing the curiosity of many, which will subsequently turn into faith.

29. For some, this present existence will be their final incarnation. It is time for you to prepare for the journey to the hereafter. Fill your granaries with good seed so that you may follow with firm steps the call to the Spiritual Valley that I send forth to you—the one that awaits you and from which no one can escape.

30. Each of you has been assigned a number of souls whom you are to help rise up and guide onto the path of My truth. No one may arrive without those entrusted to him, for then he would not be received.

31. Strive and work; take joy in learning and teaching. I make the fields fertile and remove all weeds from them, so that my sowers may find them prepared through my mercy.

32. Then a path through a desert will open up before your eyes, offering you its oases, and far on the horizon, a luminous silhouette of the Promised Land, whose open gates will invite you to enter, together with those entrusted to you and with the multitudes of peoples who will not only love the same God but will also practice the same spiritual worship of God.

33. Through your prayers, convert the beings in darkness who, like armies, wage war and fight while you sleep. Be aware that an unknown world hovers and stirs around you and above you, where light battles darkness in a war whose clamor and influence confuse your world, your heart, and your mind.

34. That is why tranquility and peace have fled from the hearts of men; but blessed is he who senses that battle and prays, for he will fare well.

35. Whoever regards the trials of this time as mere coincidences does not realize that he will be at the mercy of death, epidemics, plagues, and famine.

36. Rest on safe ground. Linger in the shade of this palm tree and hear My word, so that you may be healed of all your ills and regain your strength to continue the journey.

37. You need not tell Me what is in your hearts, nor where you come from, for I know all this. I know that your soul is drawing near to the Father after having triumphed in the arduous struggle it endured to turn away from the wrong path—that you come to seek help and strength from Me, so as not to lose heart. When you were on the verge of losing courage, when your strength was already running out, you turned to Me in your thoughts to ask for My help, and I answered immediately, inviting you to come to this oasis of peace so that you might find rest through your Father's infinite mercy.

38. How many revelations have you come to understand since the moment you first heard this Word! Through them, you have come to realize that the soul is not perfected in a single day, nor in a single year, nor even in a single lifetime; for since it is of an eternal nature, its path of development must be commensurate with the great reward that awaits it.

39. You have learned to distinguish between the voice of conscience, which always speaks of the law, of love, of goodness, of righteousness, and of sincerity, and that other voice, which originates from the senses of

the flesh or the passions of the heart and does not always inspire goodness.

40. You already know that you possess weapons to defend yourselves, and you know what they are. You also know what the shield is that protects you, and you are beginning to make use of prayer, faith, good thoughts, and the power of will.

41. You have learned to give the various components that make up your being their proper place in life. You know that the essence is the spirit, and that after it—but occupying a worthy place within the human being—come the emotions, the mind, and physical needs.

42. You now understand that true spiritualization in human beings does not consist in turning away from the flesh or spurning the material, but in bringing your life into harmony with all of creation; nevertheless—in order for the spirit to achieve this harmo —it is necessary that it always take the lead, that it stand above the human, that it be the guide. If this is not the case, then the spirit is not free and becomes a slave to the flesh or an enemy of it.

43. You know that on My path, love, sincerity, and knowledge cannot be feigned, for you feel a gaze upon you that sees all and judges all.

44. Today you know that your virtues and deeds must be genuine and inspired by love for your fellow human beings, so that your merits may be real.

45. Do not be afraid when I speak to you in this way. I tell you once again that I do not demand the highest perfection from you, but rather a constant effort to attain it.

46. When you suffer today, when you are going through a difficult trial, when you find yourselves on a bed of pain, you know that this cup of suffering purifies and renews you, that this pain allows you to atone for certain transgressions, that it is a wise lesson—and so you drink it with patience and resignation.

47. You have come to understand that I am currently building a temple within each of you, and you no longer dare to destroy what has been built; on the contrary, you try to help Me in this work.

48. You have understood that it is not before people from whom you are to earn merit in order to receive praise or reward from them, but before your Father, who alone is capable of evaluating your works.

49. No matter how deeply your passions may have taken root—once you have understood all these explanations, they must bring about the subjugation of the flesh to the spirit, which will be the beginning of that

harmony and order that must exist within a person in order to be a child worthy of Me.

50. The future of many people depends on your presence, beloved people; do not doubt this for a moment. Therefore—when you reflect on this truth—rid yourselves of the last remnant of selfishness and bring about peace, unity, morality, and spiritualization for tomorrow.

51. Do not doubt your ability to carry out this work in the world, for this is not the first time I have entrusted My seed to you on your path. The proof of this is that I speak to you in this way, and you understand Me.

52. This is the continuation of my teachings, but not the end of this planet. The world will continue to orbit in space; souls will continue to come to Earth to incarnate and fulfill their destiny. People will also continue to populate the Earth; only the way of life will change.

53. The changes that human life will undergo will be so great that it will seem to you as if one world were coming to an end and another were emerging anew. Just as human life has always been divided into epochs or ages, each of which has been distinguished by something—be it through its discoveries, through the divine revelations it has received, through its development in the realm of beauty, which is called art, or through its science—so too will the time that is beginning—the age that is already dawning like a new dawn—be marked by the unfolding of spiritual gifts—that aspect of your being which you should have cultivated to spare yourselves so many evils, but which you have always put off until later.

54. Do you not believe that human life can be completely transformed when spiritualization unfolds, spiritual gifts are cultivated, and the law dictated by conscience in this world is upheld?

55. Oh, if only you knew how much your soul holds within itself! But you do not know it, despite the millennia you have already lived in this world; for in your selfishness—which is love of self—you have cared only for science in the service of each individual.

56. It will be I who will reveal to you the virtues, the gifts, the beauties, the power, and all the wonders hidden within your soul. This is the opportune time for it—now that you are reaping the final fruits of a world or a life that is coming to an end.

57. Soon all peoples will realize that God has spoken to them in every age, that the divine revelations have been the ladders the Lord has lowered to humanity so that they might ascend to Him.

58. Some will call this new era the Age of Light, others the Age of the Holy Spirit, and still others the Age of Truth. Yet I tell you that it will be the Age of Ascension, of spiritual restitution, of reclamation.

59. This is the era that I have long desired to see living in the heart of man, yet which has been constantly fought against and destroyed by man himself. A time whose radiance is seen by all and under whose light all the children of the Lord are united—not into a religious community of people that accepts some and rejects others, that proclaims its own truth and denies it to others, that unworthily uses weapons to assert itself, or that offers darkness instead of light.

60. People, when the time comes for you to set out to spread the Good News, you shall preach peace, love, mercy, unity, and brotherhood through your actions. If, along the way, you should encounter others who hypocritically and only for show preach the same things, expose their lies through your deeds. But if, instead, you should find that they preach truth, love, and mercy through their example, unite yourselves spiritually with them, for *their* struggle will also be *yours*.

61. I cannot refrain from telling you: If *you* are dishonest, unprepared, and unworthy to carry out this work, and you should see that others have set out to fight with the necessary integrity, do not hinder their path, for then your responsibility would be twice as great.

62. I speak to you about all these things, disciples, so that nothing may take you by surprise, and so that when you set out on this struggle, you may truly know how to awaken the ideal of spiritual elevation in your hearts.

63. This earth, which has always sent its harvest of sick, weary, troubled, and confused souls—or those with only slight progress—into the hereafter, will soon offer Me harvests worthy of My love for you.

64. Illness and pain will gradually be banished from your lives, and since you lead a healthy and elevated existence, death will find you prepared when it comes for the journey to the spiritual homeland.

65. Who could be surprised or lose their way upon entering the unknown abode if their Master has already shown it to them in this life during moments of prayer, meditation, dreaming, or inspiration?

66. At present, so much peace and so much physical and spiritual well-being seem unattainable to you because you see all the confusion that reigns in your surroundings—a confusion that is increasing more and more in all areas of human life. But afterward, when this stormy night gives way to the light of the new dawn, the earth itself will feel that its new inhabitants are sowing true life through noble deeds that will restore and rebuild, and that the destroyers, desecrators, and the godless are already departing to find their purification.

67. People, on this day I have revealed to you something of the Father's divine plans for you. I have foretold to you what belongs to the future and have prepared you for the struggle that lies ahead for all humanity. Reflect on this teaching, and you will feel encouraged.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 136

1. Rejoice in My Word; let your physical body rest while your spirit delights in My Heavenly Banquet. For a few moments, turn your mind away from its ambitious, earthly pursuits and allow the eyes of the spirit to open.

2. Think and live spiritually during these minutes that My manifestation among you lasts. I bring true treasures for your spirit. Do not consider these moments wasted. Do not forget that what you need from the earth will be given to you in addition, and that it is therefore not the essential part of your existence.

3. To truly understand these teachings, it is necessary to have absolute faith in Me.

4. I want you to know what faith is, so that you may understand that whoever possesses it is the owner of an incomparable treasure.

5. Whoever lives enlightened by this inner light—no matter how poor the world may consider them—will never feel rejected, abandoned, weak, or lost. Their faith in the Father, in life, in their destiny, and also in themselves, will never let them perish in life's struggles, and they will, moreover, always be capable of accomplishing great and marvelous deeds.

6. When you hear these teachings, you sigh at the thought that you are not yet the true children of faith.

7. Men, women, the elderly, and children lift themselves up spiritually to Me and ask Me to kindle this divine flame in their hearts; that is why I have come, and that is why I speak to you.

8. You are not entirely without faith, My children; the proof of this is that when you come to Me, you lay down all your complaints, your pains, and your heavy cross in My presence; your hearts open up and reveal to Me your worries, problems, disappointments, your weariness, your weaknesses, sufferings, and many more hardships.

9. What, then, is lacking in your faith to enable it to perform miracles?—That it may grow, that it may increase, that it may overflow: Then it will not be hardships that you present to Me, nor tears that you offer Me, but rather thanksgiving, contentment, surrender, trust, joy, strength, and hope.

10. Whenever you lack faith or it is very weak, you deny Me with every step you take, without even realizing it, and through many of your words you bear witness against Me. I tell you this so that you may carefully observe your actions and assess their effects—not only the earthly ones, but also the spiritual ones.

11. You are My disciples, whom I am preparing so that you may bear the great witness to My message and to My revelations in this time, which humanity will demand from those who received the revelations.

12. There is not *a single one* among My disciples who does not earnestly desire to see this teaching flourish and bear fruit on earth, and you should know that this depends in part on your work, your sincerity, and the love you put into your actions; if you act in this way, you will witness the triumph of spiritualization among humanity.

13. I see that many of you believe this spiritualization is impossible in this world, and you limit yourselves to hearing My Word just as one listens to a beautiful concert and delights in it for a short time.

14. I ask these people when they intend to set out for the struggle. But they reply: Only when they dwell in the spiritual realm, because in this world everything is opposed to spiritualization, goodness, and justice.

15. O you fearful people, who do not realize that you have come to earn merits in order to reach a higher level in the spiritual life and to achieve atonement for the sake of your soul in this incarnation.

16. When will you realize that it is precisely in the midst of these turbulent times that you can earn the greatest merits, where you will find the most fertile and suitable fields in which to sow My seed?

17. Strive to leave behind in this world the burden of imperfections that weighs upon your soul. Free your soul here from its faults and ensure that when it enters the spiritual realm, it does so without tears, without blemish.

18. Do not wait until you are in the spirit world to experience the peace of God. No, even here on this earth, which your faults have turned into a valley of tears, you will be able to have a foretaste of that perfect peace.

19. Never come to a standstill in your spiritual progress, whether you are in this world or another.

20. You have succeeded in developing spiritually. If you want Me to give you proof of this, I ask you: Where are the gods you worshiped yesterday? Where are the offerings and sacrifices? Even since coming to know the true God—how many changes have your way of thinking, your religious beliefs, forms of worship, and ritual practices undergone!

21. For this reason, and as further proof that you have indeed evolved, I have come to you in this New Age, in which the Spirit will prevail over matter in all things until it attains a direct connection with the One who gave it existence.

22. I have sent you here in this Third Era to live once more on Earth—this land upon which God’s blessing had previously descended, so that you might dwell upon it thereafter and fulfill the Law.

23. Among all nations, great and small, I have chosen this one, in which I give you My teaching, so that it may be the setting for My new revelation.

24. How few are those who have paused to reflect on the history of this people, on the circumstances in which it has lived, century after century!

25. People from distant lands will recognize with greater clarity than you all the signs that have made my presence and the coming of a New Age known to humanity. My royal word had to be fulfilled, for only the word of man is changeable.

26. Here I am, O people, not only for you, for in the meaning of My Word I am with everyone.

27. Your atonement to welcome the coming of this era was painful; life was like a crucible in which your soul was melted, and an anvil upon which your heart was forged.

28. The whip of the arrogant lashed down upon your soul and your body—bondage with its chain of humiliations, misery, and ignorance.

29. Wars, oppression, and suffering formed your cup of bitterness; yet all of this was not spiritually fruitless, for you were strengthened for the struggle of faith and enabled to feel and understand the suffering of others.

30. Everything had been foretold; the prophecies were written down in your books. Therefore, when all the preceding signs had been fulfilled, the time had come to open the gates to the New Age and to touch the human mind through My love, so that My light might vibrate through the soul and thereby enlighten humanity.

31. In the same way, in times past, a people was prepared to receive within its bosom the presence of the Son of the Most High. The longing for Him to come sprang from their pain, their sorrow over the bondage and humiliation into which they had fallen; and the Lord’s promise to this people was fulfilled. Since they had been promised a righteous, pure, and blameless person as their Savior, it was only natural that His body should come forth from a chaste womb. And so it came to pass, for Mary—she who was called “blessed among women”—was a heavenly flower transplanted to earth by the will of God, so that she might leave behind in the stained and sorrowful hearts of humankind the fragrance of her maternal tenderness and her divine consolation.

32. Jesus was born and grew up among the people. But as the hour of His ministry drew near, a man named John, who lived in the wilderness, came down to the cities to announce to the people the coming of the Kingdom of Heaven. He prepared them and exhorted them to repentance, so that their Master might find them ready.

33. He was the voice crying out in the wilderness, the greatest prophet, the forerunner. It was the spirit of Elijah that announced to the people that the gates to a new era were opening before their physical and spiritual eyes.

34. John poured the waters of the Jordan upon the heads of the people as a symbolic act, signifying that they should purify themselves for the Master's arrival. I, too, subjected My body to this act as an example of humility and gentleness, through which I wished to make you understand that when a person feels that all his abilities have reached their full development and that his being has attained harmony between the soul and its physical body, that is the right time to accomplish the greatest and noblest works in life, because he has attained maturity, strength of soul, the ideal, and inner peace.

35. By reminding you of past lessons, I teach you the new ones. At that time, my coming also had a forerunner, embodied in a man named Roque Rojas, who was spiritually enlightened by the Spirit of Elijah, who manifested himself through that man's mind and spoke through his mouth.

36. Elijah had been here before and had to be present again, for he is the ray of God who establishes the connection between the children and the Father, who prepares and smooths the paths, who puts the souls in order, and who keeps the hearts awake and in anticipation.

37. Today you do not need symbols, but only light, faith, will, and love. All of this will be the best and most complete purification of the soul and the body, to lead you along the radiant paths of spiritualization.

38. Beloved disciples, today you show Me your hearts thirsting for truth, and therefore I invite you to draw near to this fountain of love, so that you may drink until you are satisfied.

39. Bear in mind that I materialize Myself in My Word only up to a certain limit. Consequently, it is up to you to fathom My teaching and to reflect on everything you have heard.

40. Pray; ask your Father in your prayer, and then in your meditation you will receive a spark of My infinite light. Do not expect to receive the whole truth in a single moment. There are souls who have long been

searching for the truth, who seek and try to penetrate all mysteries, and yet have not yet reached the longed-for goal.

41. Christ, the Anointed One, showed you the way with the words: “Love one another.” Can you imagine the significance of this sublime commandment? The whole of human life would be transformed if you were to live according to this teaching. Only love will be able to reveal to you the truths of the divine mysteries, for it is the source of your life and of all creation.

42. Seek the truth unceasingly, seek the meaning of life, love, and grow strong in goodness, and you will experience how, step by step, everything in your being that was false, dishonest, or imperfect will fall away. Become more sensitive to the light of Divine Grace day by day, and then you will be able to ask your Lord directly about everything you wish to know and everything your soul needs to attain the highest truth.

43. Work on earth as you have done until now, and devote yourselves faithfully to your duties. But always seek the meaning or purpose of everything that befalls you, or of what you do on your life’s journey, so that your earthly life may not be fruitless for your spirit.

44. Offer the simple prayer that springs from the highest purity of your soul, examine your deeds with the help of your conscience, and rejoice in My presence.

45. Through this union with the Spirit, you will receive more light so that you may better understand life. You will have the inspiration that urges you to improve yourselves by purifying your feelings and awakening your heart to love for your neighbor. These are the moments when the abilities and gifts of the Spirit awaken and prepare to fulfill their various tasks through the one who possesses them.

46. Intuition—which is spiritual vision, foresight, and prophecy—enlightens the mind and makes the heart beat faster in response to the messages and voices it receives from infinity.

47. Once a person has learned to connect with the Father through the Spirit, he certainly no longer needs to consult books or seek counsel from anything on earth.

48. Even today, people still seek out those whom they believe know more, or they search through texts and documents in their desire to find the truth. But I bring you true spiritual riches so that you may never again feel hunger or thirst in your spirit.

49. Like a rainbow of peace, I have come “on the cloud” to the people, whom I find divided and engrossed in wars among the nations.

50. Here I am, teaching you to seek Me with the Spirit, and removing harmful habits from your hearts. I have revealed to you the spiritual weapons you possess to defeat evil and ward off temptations.

51. Only the true apostles, the true healers, will be able to save humanity in this time. Through My teaching, I am preparing the great multitudes from whom the good soldiers will emerge. They will leave their parents, their wives, and their children to go to other lands and bring the Good News. Yet when I tell you to leave your loved ones, I wish to make it clear to you that you must give up the comforts and satisfactions that your affections provide—not that you should leave your loved ones defenseless and abandoned. Examine My seed thoroughly before you sow it, so that you may be convinced of the goodness of what you are doing. If you sow My seeds according to My will, your harvest will be satisfying and joyful.

52. Since 1866, this teaching has resounded in your ears. Elijah, the good shepherd of those living in the body and beyond it, paved and cleared the way by putting your hearts and souls in order, so that you might feel the nearness of the Kingdom of Heaven. Since then, My seed has multiplied greatly; the multitudes have grown; the number of the marked ones increases daily; and everywhere—in districts, provinces, and villages—spaces are being established as places designated for your gatherings and for hearing the daily teaching.

53. I have come to give life to the world, so that it may open its eyes to the light of this age.

54. While the great nations are at war, I have kept this people in peace so that it may receive My message and prepare itself. For here, in its midst, the so-called foreigners will seek refuge.

55. Rise up through your obedience. Do not wait until the forces of nature descend upon your nation to remind you of your duties, nor wait until death and war surround you to make you remember Me. Make use of these moments, for you do not know if they will come again.

56. The year 1950 is drawing near—the year that, according to My will, has been designated for My departure. If you are prepared by that time, you will accomplish great works and be able to experience great miracles firsthand. Yet I tell you: While some will rejoice then because they have fulfilled their duty, others will weep. Even now I announce to you that My departure will take place in all places of gathering, and that it will be felt everywhere—in the cities, in the streets, and even on the mountains. Then I will say to you: Do not feel like orphans; only your physical ears will no longer hear My Word; yet your soul, together with your physical body, will continue to be inspired because of its elevation. There will be no reason to

shed tears on that day. The Master is preparing you, for at that time I will speak to you in this way. At present, I am training the faculties of the mind through which you will hear My final word. To this end, I demand of them ever greater spiritual elevation at every moment.

57. Later, the time will come when sects and religious communities will disappear from the world, and only the teaching of Christ—which is love, justice, and peace—will remain in the hearts of people.

58. In the world, some believe that I am about to come, without knowing that the hour of My departure in this form of revelation is already near. When humanity learns that I have been among you through the human faculty of reason, they will ask themselves: “How is it possible that these people have heard God?”—Then you shall explain the manner in which I revealed Myself and, through your works of love, provide evidence of your progress and renewal.

59. Tell the world: Just as Christ became human in that time to live with you in your world, so now you will rise from here to advance spiritually into the realm where He dwells. Contemplate the path I paved for you with blood, now transformed into a path of light.

60. As in the Second Era, My Word was accompanied by great works to awaken your faith; but these were more spiritual miracles than material ones, for now you are better able to believe in Me and to comprehend Me in a higher way.

61. Some expect that the Holy Spirit would manifest Himself in synagogues or churches during this time; yet I came seeking humility and simplicity, for gold, riches, or vanities do not flatter Him who is the Owner of all creation.

62. Remember that in those days, John the Prophet, the Baptist, who prepared hearts so that the Kingdom of Heaven might enter them, said to the people, “Christ will come.” For he knew that the Master would come to build His temple in the hearts of men.

63. Here I am, seeking the sanctuary within the purest part of your being. Bear in mind that you must prepare that place so that it may always be worthy of My presence. How often will it be pain that purifies you, that washes away your stains? I wish to clothe you in a white robe; but first, your soul must purify itself to be worthy of it.

64. Disciples, during the Second Era, My apostles asked Me how they should pray, and I taught them the perfect prayer, which you call the “Lord’s Prayer.” Now I say to you: Draw inspiration from this prayer—from its meaning, its humility, and its faith—so that your spirit may unite with

Mine; for it is no longer the physical lips that should utter those blessed words, but the spirit that speaks to Me in its own language.

65. My ray has descended upon you, My beloved people, its light is transformed into human speech, and the radiance of this manifestation lies in the essence of My teaching. This Word is like crystal-clear water; yet if, as it passes through the human voice— —any impurity should be mingled with it, then let your mind be like a filter, so that My teaching may reach the spirit in its original purity.

66. I bring your soul the water that revives it, for thirst parches it on its long journey through the desert.

67. Only those who have kept watch and awaited Me have heard the echo of My footsteps. How can the materialists expect My return to be ostentatious, since I come in the Spirit?

68. I had reserved for you the joy of My new manifestation, yet it had to come to you at the right time.

69. My Father's word is among you who were despondent, wept, and felt lonely, even though you never truly were. Yet this is the time, ordained by My will, for My voice to be heard in all its power through the conscience.

70. Until now, I have been more your servant than your Lord. I have heard your voice complaining, commanding, and demanding; I have received insults and blasphemies that have been like lashes of a whip.

71. Today, My universal language makes itself heard by all to tell them: Although I am within each of you, let no one say that God is within man, for it is the beings and all creation that are within God.

72. I am the Lord; you are His creatures. I do not wish to call you servants, but children; yet recognize that I stand above all. Love My will and observe My law; be aware that in My decrees, neither imperfection nor error is possible.

73. You have the opportunity to take a decisive step, to rise up and ascend very high; your development enables you to do so.

74. My secret treasury stands open. Come and see; enter. I will not judge you based on whether you once belonged to those who raised their will or their voice against Me.

75. Repent of your past, wash away your stains of shame, and then look into My secret treasury so that you may contemplate life in all its truth.

76. Do not hesitate because you think you are not worthy of My grace.

77. On the upper rungs of the ladder of evolution are many who were murderers, traitors, apostates, and blasphemers on earth. Why were they

able to ascend? — Because they walked the path of repentance, renewal, and mercy. Take them as your example, the Master tells you.

78. How close before your eyes the Book of Life unfolds, and how much light you have to understand its signs.

79. In the distant times of your spiritual stammering, you received the Divine Law carved in stone, as befitted your limited development. Time passed, and that Law, which was carved in stone, became incarnate in Jesus and spoke to you of love. Now you are being prepared to receive My eternal Law through the inspiration of the Spirit. There, within your conscience, I will inscribe My Word in this age.

80. O you humble little ones, who, for lack of studying the books of the earth, have had life to receive My love and to learn to comprehend the ultimate goal of your destiny!

81. Receive My fatherly love.

My peace be with you!

Instruction 137

1. My light and My power are revealed among you. From the beginning, the light of My Spirit has illuminated the path of humankind. Every age, every era has borne witness to My revelations. Your spirit knows that I have spoken to it in many forms. This light shows you the path that My mercy has laid out for you, so that you may follow it to My Divinity, where your origin lies.

2. The Spirit dwells within man. The Spirit is the Light of the Divinity. That is why I am in your spirit, in each one of you. If today you do not appreciate the greatness of the way in which I am currently revealing Myself, you will understand it tomorrow. Here you have the path, free from human impurity.

By this I do not mean to say that your religions are bad. I do not wish to divide you; for if everyone truly fulfilled what their religion commands, they would find salvation. Do they not all teach to love God and one's neighbor? Yet I see that on many occasions you yourselves use even the truth to reject one another.

3. What I teach you is love, for from it spring the purest and most sublime feelings, the highest inspirations. You lack love; that is why you walk in darkness. When I overthrow idols and reject rituals, I do so so that you may see the light of truth with greater clarity.

As the Master, I give you My teachings. One of them is that I am currently imparting My lessons to you through human beings, without it being essential that they be righteous and pure of heart. How often, in My eyes, can the vessel through whom I speak be more sinful than those I am teaching at that very moment. My power and My wisdom inspire him so that holy, righteous, and pure thoughts may flow from his mouth. That is why, when these instruments of communication connect with their Lord, spiritual life is reflected through them, and they reveal to you much of what lies beyond your life.

4. It was not necessary for you to see or touch Me in order to believe, because your soul, in its development, was prepared to feel My presence in spiritual form.

5. Your heart is surprised to be able to receive certain ideas. The reason for this is that it does not know the path the soul has traveled. In the same way, you are surprised by the precocious intelligence of the children of this time, who ask you questions that prove they possess knowledge that has not been taught to them at this stage of their spiritual life. It is the light that the soul has gathered along its long journey and that is reflected in every existence.

You ask Me: “If You reveal Yourself with such great wisdom, and if our souls are prepared—why then do You not tell us everything that Your teaching still holds in store for us?”—What I still have in store for you is very significant, yet I cannot give it to you all at once, so as not to cause confusion in your souls or your minds.

6. I will always tell you: If you do not want the light of revelation to be withheld, it is necessary that you remain on this path of love toward your Father and toward your fellow human beings.

7. Walk the path with measured and steady steps; do not walk in haste or rush, for you would stumble and in the end not even know which path you have taken.

8. Disciples, from time to time I must tell you that you should not consider the teaching at one gathering place to be better than that at another, nor should you judge the work of one messenger to be better or worse than that of this one or that one. The essence of My teaching is one and the same for all, and the difference is external, superficial—it lies in the manner of speaking. I will always tell you that you should seek My truth in the spiritual sense of the word.

9. Humanity is finding its way to faith; my work will spread throughout the world. I will begin with 144,000 chosen ones who will fight with obedience, love, and zeal during the time of conflict between creeds and teachings, and in the midst of this battle they will be like a link that offers the world not a chain of enslavement, but one of spiritual covenant, consisting of freedom and brotherhood. These soldiers will not be alone; my spiritual hosts will follow and protect them; they will perform miracles along their paths and in this way bear witness to my truth.

10. Bear your cross with patience and resignation until the end, and then it will be My mercy that frees you from it when you arrive at the gates of that homeland I have promised you, where you will enjoy true peace. Now you are pilgrims, you are soldiers, warriors pursuing an ideal, striving to conquer a better homeland.

11. Yet you are not alone in your struggle; man has never been alone, for I have always shown him the best path.

12. If anyone were to ask Me how the people of the Lord were guided before they knew the Law that Moses received from the Lord, I would answer that even before Moses, I sent spirits of great light to the world—patriarchs and prophets—who carried the Law in the light of their conscience to teach it to all their neighbors through their deeds.

13. Those men honored Me through their lives. They were not idolaters, for they already knew spiritualization; they felt love and mercy

toward others, they knew how to welcome strangers to their estates, and in their homes they were hospitable to the weary traveler. They had a kind word and wise counsel ready for everyone.

14. Yet not all people have understood how to let themselves be guided by the voice of their conscience, for this requires spiritualization, whereas the senses of the flesh do not comprehend it. Therefore, it was necessary for your Father to manifest Himself among humanity in many ways to explain the Law and reveal the divine teachings to them.

15. You, My people, who hear this Word in the Third Era, and who still preserve something of that seed I entrusted to you in times past, understand that you must purify your hearts of selfishness and materialism, so that you may reach the blessed moment from which onward you will once again allow your lives to be guided by the dictates of your conscience, as did those enlightened ones, such as Abraham, from whom sprang the people who have been the guardians of My revelations throughout the ages.

16. I want it to be so that when the time comes for My revelation to end in the form you now have, you will be so well prepared that every soul of the people who make up this nation here will be like a temple to Me, every heart a sanctuary, every home an altar—a patriarchal home, hospitable and full of love for one's neighbor. How deep your peace will be then! How courageous your hearts will be then, to endure all trials.

17. The bread will then be blessed not only by Me but also by you, for by then you will have learned to prepare it with love, with faith, and with peace.

18. The spiritual strength with which I have endowed you is nothing other than the seed of spiritualization. Truly I tell you: Whoever nurtures that seed in his heart and cares for it with true love will not fall victim to plagues or to the fury of the unleashed forces of nature, nor will material needs torment him in an oppressive way.

19. But you must not wait until those days come upon you. No, people, through your spiritualization you must be among those who, through their prayer, attain their Father's forgiveness and understand all that the soul is capable of when it is able to rise above the mud, dust, and filth of a materialistic and impure life.

20. Do not forget, O disciples, that spiritualization cannot tolerate fanaticism of any kind, idolatry, or prejudice, for then it would no longer be spiritualization.

21. Whoever carries sincerity in his heart and strives to honor Me through the deeds of his life needs no external rituals to feel that he has

fulfilled the laws of his Father and Lord. On the other hand, whoever carries in his heart the restlessness that his judgmental conscience makes him feel eagerly seeks external rituals and rites, in the mistaken belief that through them he can reconcile himself with his Creator.

22. Be simple as the flowers and without guile as the birds; be transparent as the air and clear as pure water; then you will have attained the purity and elevation that will enable you to recognize the whole truth contained within life.

23. Whoever claims that My teaching is a threat to humanity's material progress is committing a grave error, for when I, the Supreme Teacher, show the soul the path to its atonement, I also speak to the mind, to reason, and even to the senses. My teaching not only inspires and instructs you in spiritual life, but also sheds light on every science and all human endeavors; for My instruction is not limited to guiding souls toward the homeland that lies beyond this existence—it also reaches the human heart to inspire it to lead a kind, dignified, and useful life on this earth.

24. Just as I told you in the Second Era that My Kingdom is not of this world, so I tell you now that yours is not here either, for this earthly home—as you already know—is intended for humankind only temporarily.

25. I teach you the true life, which was never founded on materialism. Therefore, the rulers of the earth will once again rise up against My teaching. I come to you with My eternal teaching—with My instruction that has always existed, which speaks of love, truth, and justice. Yet it will not be understood immediately. The world will condemn Me once more; this humanity will once again place the cross upon My shoulders. Yet I already know that My teaching must endure all this hostility so that it may be recognized and loved. I know that My most stubborn persecutors will later become My most faithful and selfless sowers, for I will give them very great proofs of My truth.

26. Nicodemus, a prince among the priests in the Second Era—the one who sought out Jesus to converse with Him on matters of great wisdom—will appear again in this era to explore My work with a joyful spirit and to convert to it.

27. Saul, later called Paul, who became one of My greatest apostles after having previously persecuted Me with cruelty, will appear once more on My path, and My new disciples will arise everywhere—some fervent, others self-sacrificing. The present moment is of great significance. The time of which I speak to you is at hand.

28. This war of ideas, these struggles you are now witnessing, and the events of which you are daily eyewitnesses—do they not speak to you of something that is coming your way? Do they not give you a sense that your era is coming to an end and that a new age is beginning to spread its light?

29. I only want you, the witnesses to My Word in this time, to remain steadfast in the moments of trial that will precede the establishment of My Law and My Kingdom among you. Then I will be like a whirlwind, under whose power the earth and the seas—where humanity dwells and moves—must heave and be stirred in their depths, so that they may expel from themselves all that is impure within them.

30. Do not be afraid when these events occur. You must understand that the beginning of the end of an age has come, and that the dawn of an era of peace is approaching.

31. Wickedness, injustice, pride, bondage, ignorance, and earthly power will perish to make way for the establishment of the Kingdom of Love, Light, and Peace among humankind. You must not lose heart then; do not let your lamp go out, even if you feel that the trial is very hard and that the cup you must drink is very bitter. On the contrary, you must then kindle and sustain the flame of hope, just as a soldier does in the heat of battle when he senses that he is close to overwhelming the enemy and that victory is already within reach.

32. When you find yourselves surrounded by hostile crowds whose tongues spew venom against you and whose eyes cast flames of hatred at you, do not doubt My promises. In those moments, I will let you feel My soothing presence and hear My loving voice, which will tell you once again: “I am with you.”

33. You will often experience how, among those hordes, a heart will appear that understands you and serves as a shield for you. Yet you will achieve this only if you place your trust and faith in Me.

34. Remember Daniel, that faithful prophet who so forcefully defended the truth of the One True God in Babylon, and whom I saved from his enemies.

35. Before the battle begins, water once more the seed that the Eternal One sowed in the souls of men. Allow the weeds to be cut down by the sickle of My justice and the fields to be plowed so that they may be fit for cultivating the teaching of love.

36. It is necessary to grant those who are attached to the goods of the earth a few more moments, so that their disappointment may be

complete and they may come to realize that gold, power, titles, and the pleasures of the flesh will never bring peace and well-being to the soul.

37. The hour is approaching when the deeds of all humanity will be judged in the light of conscience. Then the scholars, theologians, scientists, rulers, the wealthy, and the judges will ask themselves what spiritual, moral, or material fruit they have reaped. When they then see how meager their harvest is, many will return to Me, realizing that despite the glory they enjoyed on earth, something was missing to fill the void into which their soul had fallen—a soul that can be nourished only by the fruits of the spiritual life.

38. For these souls, I have already prepared an oasis in the midst of the desert, for I know that during their existence they knocked from door to door and traveled stretch after stretch—some in search of truth, others of power, and still others of happiness. Yet at the end of the path they have traveled on Earth, they were on the verge of denying everything; then I will spread My arms for them, to let them rest against My breast. I will comfort them and show them which is the true path, so that on it they may find the fields where they can sow the fruitful seeds of their experience.

39. The oasis is spiritual, and along all the paths of the desert, people of every race will reach it—some exhausted, others covered in wounds, gray-haired and drenched in sweat, and many with their travel bags already empty, ashamed at the fruitlessness of the struggle they had undertaken. There they will hear My voice, and, recognizing it, they will exclaim, “It is the Lord!” And in that sentence will be reflected the humility with which they will finally seek Me. For all will have to come on foot, without wagons—for with them they could not cross the desert—and without camels, for these have already perished of thirst along the long journey.

40. Yet that hour of infinite bliss, of reconciliation and humility, will also be one of divine forgiveness for the “prodigal sons” who have finally returned to the Father’s house, longing for the loving arms of Him who gave them life and their inheritance.

41. Receive My word of love, forgiveness, and justice today, and show Me your hearts. Do not try to hide your transgressions, for I know everything. You have vowed to love one another, yet I am still waiting for you to fulfill that vow. I have entrusted a single “tree” to you to tend, yet you offer Me fruits of various kinds. I have prepared you to be humble, devoted, and obedient so that you may serve your fellow human beings, yet I do not find this seed in your works.

42. The son does not submit to his parents; the wife rebels against her husband; siblings deny one another; all commit acts that reveal pride and vanity; all feel superior, while I continue to teach all people only love and peace.

43. The nations have made peace, yet their words reveal neither love nor good intentions. Behind that apparent peace lie resentment, the desire for revenge, and war lying in wait. Where is the one who knows how to forgive, who has entrusted his cause to Me so that I may judge?

44. The human heart has hardened and remains unmoved by the pain of the children, the fear of the women, and the tragic fate of the youths and men who were mercilessly driven into war. Yet among them have been those who love Me and who feel love for their fellow human beings—those who knew how to pray and performed acts of mercy. This trial has been very severe for these nations; their pride has been chastened, and they themselves are destroying their wealth. Only pain will humble them and bring them to their senses. I have been very close to every soul to strengthen them in their trial, and those who have prepared themselves have felt My presence.

45. The effects of the war have spread everywhere and have sown destruction. From the humble home to the great nations that have not been vigilant—they have all fallen into their own traps and do not know how to free themselves from this yoke.

46. I have taught you; I have given you the secret of peace: Love Me, love one another, draw inspiration from Me, fulfill your duties, submit to your destiny, and you will have peace and blessings.

47. I have received the song of joy from those who, after the battle, have returned to their homes, to their homeland. Yet I also receive the pain of the mothers who did not live to see their sons return, of the children who never saw their fathers again, and of the woman who has become a widow. I bless them all. Israel shall show compassion toward those peoples. And that prayer you have sent up for world peace, you shall continue to offer, and ensure that it is like a song of protection for all nations.

48. You souls who have left your bodies on earth—attain enlightenment. I have received you. Trust in Me, and you will be led to true life. You have not died, for the soul possesses eternal life. I invite you to true peace and justice. For I am life, and I offer you the bread of eternal life. But I see you are hungry because you have not understood that the life force is hidden at the core of My Word. If you view it only superficially,

you cannot be nourished by it. In it is contained My love, that divine essence which is life, joy, and peace for the soul.

49. While you do not study My Word, there are many people in this and other nations who are awaiting the Good News in order to fulfill My commands. But the day will come when the good apostles will rise up among you to travel through countries and nations and preach My teaching. And I will speak through their minds, just as I did with those who followed Me in the Second Era. Let everyone who acts in this way be full of courage and trust in Me.

50. When you encounter obstacles, act as Moses did: Command the elements to do your will, and they will willingly obey.

51. If you wish to witness miracles, prepare yourselves, but do not expect everyone to believe you. I have told you that in this time not everyone will believe My Word. Leave the matter to Me, then, and move on. They will recognize Me when they are in the Spirit.

52. You must respect ideas and feelings, but speak, as I have taught you, with words that do not hurt, and remove the veils that hide My light from souls.

53. The time of awakening is set for every soul. I promise you that everyone who prepares themselves will see Me in all My glory.

54. Ask, and it will be given to you. Whatever you desire in love for your fellow human beings—ask it of Me. Pray, unite your request with that of the needy, and I will grant you what you ask for.

55. The light of My Word will be the white garment that covers you all.

56. Out of love for you, I have come in the “cloud,” the symbol of the spiritual, to reveal Myself to your spirit. But first, this luminous cloud had to alight upon the vocal organ as a preparation for the time when you will be able to converse directly with Me, and it is your spirit upon which the cloud descends and alights.

57. I chose the cloud as a symbol so that it might embody My coming into the world in the Third Era.

58. Is not the cloud the messenger that drifts over mountains, valleys, and cities? Is it not the cloud that makes the fields fertile with its rain and provides beneficial shade? Does not the lightning burst forth from it, heralding the thunderstorm, and the sparkling ray that shakes “ ”? That is why I chose the cloud as a symbol; that is why my apostles understood the meaning of my presence in the “cloud” when they saw Me for the last time in spirit, and why Roque Rojas understood it in this Third Era when I showed him the symbol that was the sign of my new coming.

59. Since then, a soothing shadow has enveloped the people who have gradually gathered around My revelation. My Word has been a fruitful rain upon the parched fields of spiritualization, and the ray that descends upon the human intellect with every revelation has torn through the darkness of your sin and your ignorance, causing you to tremble to your very core and awakening your soul. How terrible for many of you has been the storm unleashed in your souls upon hearing my divine Word!

60. What majesty and what awe-inspiring beauty have you witnessed in that storm of light that springs from My Word in the moments of its revelation! Overwhelmed by admiration, reverence, and awe, the multitudes stand speechless, allowing themselves to be bathed and purified by that storm of love, justice, and wisdom.

61. O beloved people, whom I have called Israel because I make you the custodians of My messages and revelations—when will you learn to correctly convey and interpret My Word?

62. I have kept the promise I made in the Second Era to return. The apostles saw Me ascend from the earth into infinity at Bethany, and you have seen Me return from infinity into your hearts. Do you not also see in this a resemblance to the clouds that rise from the sea and ascend to pour their beneficial rain upon other places where the parched fields cry out for them?

63. Your pain has drawn Me; My Spirit has felt the earnest call of yours, and I have hastened in the cloud of love and justice to shower humanity with My mercy.

64. Not all peoples call upon Me, and there are very few hearts that await Me. The spiritual cloud will come and, like a mantle of peace, will protect *the* peoples who call upon it earnestly and who await it. All those who try to quench the thirst of the soul with the pleasures of the world will be startled by the cloud's brilliant flash, and the thunder of its storm will fill them with fear, for then they will remember that a Divine Justice exists and that every human being is the bearer of a spirit who must answer to God for all his deeds.

65. The cloud of love, light, mercy, and justice is also an immeasurably vast legion of spiritual beings, My servants, spirits of light who live to fulfill My purposes and multiply throughout the universe, carrying out their task of loving one another in perfect harmony. For that divine commandment, that supreme principle which I revealed in the Second Era of the world, was not intended solely for humankind—that maxim is the law that governs all existing souls.

66. Beloved people: On this cloud of light, which is the great spiritual power of love and brotherhood among all worlds, I descended in this Third Era through My ray and brought you a new message of wisdom, infinite comfort for your pain, and a light that would serve as your guide to find the forgotten path, so that once you have discovered it, you may come to Me — step by step, from merit to merit, consciously and steadfastly, in the pursuit of your spiritual perfection.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 138

1. Beloved disciples, every moment that passes in your lives is a step that brings you closer to your Father. Slowly, step by step, you are traveling the path that leads to the Kingdom of Light.

2. Gradually you are approaching the time when you will understand how to give to the spiritual what is rightfully its due, and to the world what is due to it—the time of true prayer, of worshiping God without fanaticism, in which you know how to pray before every undertaking, in which you will watch over what has been entrusted to you.

3. How can a person go astray if he asks his Father in prayer before carrying out *his* will? The person who knows how to pray lives in communion with God, recognizes the value of the blessings he receives from his Father, and at the same time understands the meaning or purpose of the trials he undergoes.

4. The person who prays to God is a spiritual person who has no blindfold over his eyes and who is capable of discovering, both within himself and outside himself, unknown worlds, unfamiliar aspects of life, insights, and truths that surround human life without people being aware of them.

5. Whoever succeeds in discovering this path cannot stand still, for his senses have been awakened and his spiritual faculties have become sensitive. Today they hear the voices of nature; tomorrow they will be able to perceive messages from the spiritual realm; later they will hear the voice of their Lord in a spirit-to-spirit connection, a fruit of the love between the Father and His children.

6. People, do not envy these messengers through whom I reveal Myself, for if you prepare yourselves earnestly, both physically and spiritually, you will even surpass them once this revelation has passed.

7. The present time is a time of miracles, trials, and extraordinary events, reserved for this people, the witnesses of My revelation in this Third Era.

8. I have not yet spoken My final word—that is, given My final teachings—in which I will still reveal many secrets to you. But My will and My decrees are inscribed in the conscience of this entire people, so that they may have complete knowledge of how the end of My revelation is to be.

9. You must understand that I have taught you everything you need to know so that you may enter the worlds and abodes that await you. For just as your soul had to be prepared in the previous sphere—where it dwelt, in order to incarnate and live on Earth, so too must it prepare to

return to the sphere of the Hereafter that it left behind, even as it goes to abodes that are higher in love, purity, and wisdom.

10. Do not doubt my words. In the beginning, I fulfilled my promise to you to free Israel from the bondage of Egypt—which meant idolatry and darkness—in order to lead you to Canaan, the land of freedom and the worship of the living God. There, My coming as a human being was foretold to you, and the prophecy was fulfilled word for word in Christ. I, that Master who dwelt in Jesus and loved you in Him, promised the world that in another time I would speak to it and reveal Myself in the Spirit. And here is the fulfillment of My promise.

11. Today I announce to you that I have reserved for your spirit wondrous regions, abodes, and spiritual homes where you can find true freedom to love, to do good, and to spread My light. Can you doubt this, now that I have fulfilled My earlier promises to you?

12. Know that the great spirits work eternally in My work. Elijah, who was destined to announce the coming of the Master to His disciples, is the light that breaks through into souls and descends even to those who have strayed from the path—to those who are asleep or whose faith in spiritual life has died—to envelop them in the fire of love that radiates from him—a fire that is faith, the eradication of evil, and purification. His voice resounds in every nation; His purifying fire advances and destroys the weeds. True, purification leaves a trail of pain in its wake; yet soon divine consolation comes, embodied in Mary, who pours her healing balm into every weeping heart, into every creature tormented by pain.

13. I will come and search heart by heart to let people hear my divine call, which tells them only: “Follow Me.”

14. I comfort you in your trials and tell you: When the cup in your mouth is very bitter, you shall say to your Father who dwells in heaven, as Jesus did in the Garden of Gethsemane: “Father, if it is possible, take this cup from Me; yet not My will, but Yours be done.”

15. If you pray and watch in this way, I will hold back the angel who is approaching to hand you the cup of trial. But if it is the divine will that you drink it, I will be with you to give you strength so that you may pass the trial victoriously. Do not forget that for the sake of one who suffers and blesses Me, many are granted mercy. Now you will be able to understand why those who are free from sin bear pain within themselves; for they are worthy to help wash away the stains of their fellow human beings.

16. It was not My desire that human beings should suffer pain on earth. Yet since they have chosen it—from the first human being to those of today—bear your burden with patience and love, and offer your sufferings

to Me with humility. Your pain will bear fruit within you and also in some of your fellow human beings.

17. How much have people in this world suffered in vain! How much have they wept, without receiving any reward and without reaping any fruit! Those, on the other hand, who knew how to bear their cross with patience—when the final moment had come for them and they believed themselves to be in the depths of an abyss—opened the eyes of their spirit and saw themselves standing on the mountaintop.

18. It will not be the blood you have shed in your fratricidal wars that will save humanity. Rather, it is your prayers, full of love and mercy, and your virtues that will make your fellow human beings worthy of experiencing My peace.

19. Do not proclaim loudly that this peace, which the nations have concluded, is the true one. Watch and pray, so that peace may be built upon foundations of spiritual and human love, not upon those of terror or deadly threat.

20. This false peace created by humans is like a castle built on the shifting sands of the sea, which will soon collapse when the waves, churned up by the wind, lash against it.

21. I, the Spirit of Peace, have offered it to humanity and spoken to them through their conscience: “Here I am; love one another, and you will save yourselves.”

22. People wish to continue living in childhood; they do not want to grow up. For even after having lived on earth for so long and watered it with their blood and tears, they still have not learned to reap the fruit of experience, which is why they still do not know what the peace of the Spirit means. Their hearts have hardened, and therefore their noblest sentiment—which is love for one’s neighbor—does not resonate within them. That is why the cup of suffering has made itself felt in each of My children.

23. All pain caused by human beings will gather into a single cup, which will be drunk by the guilty. Thus, your slumbering soul will awaken. Then you will witness how distinguished and powerful men, in the face of unforeseen events, will abandon their positions or their people to hide away with their souls torn by remorse. Others will feel that their reason and ability to speak are confused.

24. What do you say to all this, people? Do you already feel prepared to seek out those who have lost their way in the entanglements of their life’s journey?

25. Consider how quickly nations prepare for war and turn any man into a soldier, whereas I have been equipping you since 1866 to become soldiers for this cause, and yet I cannot see even one of my children fully prepared.

26. This time is different from the First and Second. Today you live in a chaos of unleashed visible and invisible elements. Woe to the one who does not watch, for he will fall, and the one who is equipped must fight!

27. Thousands of invisible eyes are watching you; some to lie in wait for you on your path and bring you down, others to protect you.

28. Discord is growing and spreading among peoples and nations, penetrating hearts and families.

29. Morals are decaying, and men, women, and children are becoming accustomed to depravity.

30. In the face of all these abominations, you must not cover your eyes or plug your ears, for if your heart loses courage, it will not be compassionate enough to give love and show mercy, and thus bear witness to My work among your fellow human beings.

31. Of course, I must see everything, because I love you; yet after I have judged you, I will save you.

32. Times of great bitterness are coming. I am preparing you for this, so that you may not say that the Master did not speak prophetically to you. When you are prepared for this time, you will weather every situation well.

33. I will bring peace among people through My messengers. How do you intend to build world peace on hatred, the pursuit of power, and fear? But first, fire will burn, floodwaters will wash away, and snow will purify.

34. Disciples, be strong so that you may resist the unbelief of people, so that persecution, slander, or attacks do not cause you to lose heart. My Word will make the souls of people tremble. The theologian will feel compelled to question his scholarship; the philosopher will seek answers from his greatest teachers; and every sect or religious community will be deeply shaken by My new revelations. Then the battle of worldviews will break out; for while some awaken to the truth, others will wish to remain entrenched in their fanaticism and traditions, and they will fight one another. In the midst of this struggle, let the voice of My children be heard, saying to the passionately agitated crowds: "Do not make the fruit of life a bone of contention."

35. Now you still feel small and weak, but tomorrow you will be strong and love Me in truth, for I will reveal to you what theologians will not be able to discover, and you will comprehend what scholars will not be able

to understand. But not because you are greater or more loved than the others, but because, from the First Era onward, you have known how to open your hearts like a tabernacle, in which I have deposited the Law, wisdom, and revelation in every age.

36. In the First Age, you knew the symbols: the tabernacle or sanctuary that housed the Ark of the Covenant, in which the tablets of the Law were kept. When those symbols had fulfilled their purpose, My Will caused them to disappear from the earth; they were hidden from human sight so that the world would not fall into idolatry, but the meaning or essence of those lessons remained inscribed in the consciences of My servants. In the Second Era, after Christ's sacrifice had been accomplished, I caused the greatest symbol of Christianity to disappear: the cross, along with the crown of thorns, the chalice, and everything that could have become an object of fanatical worship on the part of humanity.

37. In this Third Era, I have appeared in the tabernacle of your soul to deposit My new revelations in the Ark of the Covenant found there.

38. During that time, you came to the Father's house as "prodigal sons," and I said to you: "Behold, while you were away, your younger brothers and sisters scattered, and I remained alone in my chamber and at my table." And the people, in their ingratitude, have become divided, and many have denied their Father. But today I am restoring your inheritance to you; I am providing for you so that you may set out in search of those who went astray after you, and bring them into My presence. Then you will have peace.

39. I do not hold against your material existence the fratricidal war that humanity has ignited, nor the discord that still exists among the people of Israel. It is your soul to which I turn, for upon it weigh the discord and divisions that the tribes of that people have suffered within their midst since the day the children of Jacob filled their father's heart with sorrow when they told him that wild beasts in the desert had devoured Joseph, even though they had sold him to the merchants.

40. Since that time, that evil seed has been sprouting in the heart of this people, which today faces a new era in which to honor its Lord by fulfilling the Law, loving its fellow human beings without regard to race or language, and being a source of salvation and blessing for all the nations of the earth.

41. Your father gave you the name "Israel," yet it is a spiritual name. I have given you great revelations and endowed you with power so that you may not feel unworthy when I call you by that name.

42. It is you whom I seek, as I have done throughout all ages.

43. My teaching shows you a perfect, spiritual, and pure worship of the Father; for the soul of humankind has—without being aware of it—reached the threshold of the Lord’s temple, where it will enter to feel My presence, to hear My voice through its conscience, and to behold Me in the light that shines upon its mind.

44. The emptiness that people feel within their various religious communities at this time stems from the soul’s hunger and thirst for spiritualization. Rites and traditions are not enough for it; it longs to know My truth.

45. I perceive within the innermost being of many people the inner struggle between the soul and the physical nature. They wish to go beyond the splendor of ceremonial worship to discover the beauty of the spiritual. / have kindled this light that enlightens you and unsettles you. / am this voice that calls to you. No one has been able to explain your unease or understand your inner struggle. I alone, who penetrate your hearts, know your longing and your thirst. It is also I who show you the path you must follow so that you may find what you seek.

46. How many of those who listen to Me have been rebuked, misunderstood, or hurt in the noblest part of their soul because they were sincere and had confided their feelings to someone!

47. You who hear My words ask Me why I have come to the least significant among you and to sinners, in order to reveal the teachings of My Spirit through them; to this I answer you: I act just as you do when you are parents on earth. You devote more attention and more care to the child among your children who is the weakest, the sickest, or the one who is in danger of straying from the right path.

48. If people do this—what would your Heavenly Father not do for His children?

49. Among you, the light of My Word has appeared like an oasis in the spiritual desert of humanity, so that all travelers seeking water and peace of soul may draw near to it.

50. It is necessary that this teaching reach all people. It will bring light into the darkness of the confused, the ignorant, and the arrogant who believe they know everything.

51. My Word will reconcile the soul with the body, for there has long been enmity between the two. Yet you must know that your body—which you have regarded as an obstacle and a temptation on the soul’s path of development—can be the best tool for fulfilling your tasks on earth.

52. Wash your soul and your body in that flood of light that is pouring down upon you in this Third Era, so that you may understand My teaching.

Whoever is pure can penetrate what was previously a mystery, for no pangs of conscience will hinder them on their path.

53. Confess before Me, before Whom you can neither distort nor conceal anything of what you carry in your hearts, and through your conscience you will feel My divine forgiveness. Dignity will be your garment, with which you will feel no shame before any person you encounter, no matter how great they may be, whether in power or in knowledge.

54. Sow My seed of love. You are on the earth, which is also the teacher of humankind and teaches you that it returns to you, multiplied, what you sow upon it, as proof of gratitude and love.

55. Such is also the Spirit of your Father. He is the highest and divine reward. But your seed must always be good and pure, so that you may reap it multiplied as good fruit. In order for your soul—which has been stained by sin along its path—to reach the bosom of God in purity, it must go through many trials and purify itself, for it must come to its Father without the slightest trace of evil, nor even the smallest shadow of its past imperfections.

56. If it blasphemed against God on earth, only a song of love will burst forth from it as it draws near to the presence of its Creator.

57. Soul, how long will you make Me wait for your arrival at the summit of the mountain?

58. There, where I ascended from the cross, I await you.

59. You are drawing near slowly. It was necessary to set you free by first having you renounce your earthly possessions, for these possessions had robbed Me of your soul.

60. Come to Me—to the feast that your Father has prepared for you, so that you may receive the teachings that are rightfully yours and that constitute your inheritance.

61. Think earnestly of the generations that will come after you; think of your children. Just as you have given them physical life, so too do you have the duty to give them spiritual life—that which is faith, virtue, and spiritualization.

62. As I let My light shine upon My beloved people, I descend to you to bring you the peace of My Spirit. You are few in number, yet your love for Me is great.

63. Hear Me now through the spokesperson, since you are not yet able to receive divine inspiration directly.

64. I first had to prepare these bodies so that the vibrations of My thoughts could be received by them as faithfully as possible and conveyed

to the listeners. Take note: When they speak, they explain to you that it is not they who are giving you the instruction; their voice has told you: "I am the Divine Master speaking to you."

65. The form of My revelation may change, but the spiritual essence of My teaching remains the same: absolute, unchanging, beyond time and space. The Infinite is eternal.

66. Only the love of your spirit will succeed in comprehending these teachings. Why? Because it is wholly absorbed in the spiritual, in its essence, which is eternity.

67. If a person shows no interest in knowing himself, he delays his spiritual evolution and his understanding of what eternal life holds within him; and this is the reason why he has been unable to achieve the fulfillment of his greatest work.

68. You were born in Me. You have received both spiritual and material life from the Father. And figuratively speaking, I can tell you that at the very moment you were born in Me, I was born in you.

69. I am born in your spirit, grow as you develop, and reveal Myself fully in your works of love, so that you may say with joy: "The Lord is with me."

70. I care for you as little children, for the hour is drawing near when the bell will ring out in jubilation, heralding victory and joyfully proclaiming the spiritual awakening of humanity.

71. Hear Me in the silence, and meditate in silence, O people. The morning awaits you; it is the path you must travel to reach Me. Yet now that you have already been enlightened by the light of My teaching, you will be able to guide yourselves through what you have learned and understood. Knock on My door; I am the only One who opens it; I am the enlightening Master. Ask, seek, and it will be given to you.

72. In the desert of a long life's journey, Christ is the oasis. Yet it is necessary that you have faith so that you may know how to find Him in your hours of solitude or fear.

73. I taught you self-denial and to renounce all the false glories of the world. But many could not grasp this lesson because it seems impossible to them to imagine life without luxury, without pleasures, and without wealth. Yet in this time of pain, and with the experience gained from life's lessons, they will awaken of their own accord to the light of truth. How great will be people's astonishment when they discover that, if they free themselves from material things and simply let go of the superfluous, they will feel a new being emerging within themselves, ready for a new life.

74. Beloved disciples, among whom I count even the last to have come: After My departure, only those who have prepared themselves will feel

My presence. Some are indifferent when I speak to you of this, because they think that years will still pass before then. That time will be like a moment. I will fulfill My task as a Teacher, but when My ray descends for the last time at the end of 1950, I will never again use the human faculty of reason to reveal Myself in this form.

Trust in Me, disciples, for I will keep My promise to you not to leave you alone. I will let you feel My presence, will give you inspiration, will comfort you. Stay alert now and stay alert afterward, so that you may never be caught off guard: lest He who secretly seeks to rob you of your inheritance find you asleep, or the sick person who calls you to his bedside in the middle of the night, so that you may bestow upon him the balm of your love.

75. I have spoken to you with great clarity so that you may understand Me. But you have caused My Word to remain on a material level for some time, because your spiritual elevation is still too low to understand Me. But when My departure draws near, My Word will have a higher spiritual meaning on the lips of those who speak it.

76. To the extent that My teaching bestows even greater revelations, you must strive to correct your errors, renew your lives, and separate yourselves from every vice and every evil inclination. If you have become pure of heart and speak of My work, you must be believed and regarded as disciples of Jesus who truly preach His teaching through examples and works of love. This is the garment of grace that you must always wear and by which you can distinguish yourselves from your fellow human beings.

77. Spread out across the earth as prophets of My Divinity; awaken slumbering humanity; proclaim to them that judgment is approaching. Tell them that Sodom was warned but did not heed God's prophets, and the day of its judgment came inexorably.

78. The forces of nature are waiting only for the hour to burst upon the world and to cleanse and purify the earth. The more sinful and arrogant a nation is, the more severely My justice will fall upon it.

79. The heart of humanity is hard and callous. It will be necessary for the cup of suffering to come upon them so that they may hear the voice of conscience, the voice of the law, and the voice of divine justice. All of this will happen for the sake of the salvation and eternal life of souls. It is them that I seek.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 139

(from the year 1945)

1. Welcome, members of My people, for you have understood how to withstand the storms and trials with patience and presence of mind. I have seen you praying and keeping vigil during those difficult hours, and I have also heard that you blessed My will when suffering came upon you. I then rewarded your faith and good will and sent you My peace, for you were the boat that braved the storm without capsizing.

2. I also bless those who forget their own sufferings and pray for world peace, or who visit the sick in their beds of suffering, for I will not leave these merits unrewarded.

3. During this war that the world has endured, you have been united in prayer day after day, and in truth I tell you that I have not ceased to perform many miracles among those of your fellow human beings for whom you pray so earnestly. Do not let your prayer grow weak, O my people. I tell you that “Lent” is not yet over, even though the nations say that the war has ended. No, Israel, as long as the peace among the nations is not founded on love for one another, you must continue to watch and pray and win hearts for this work of peace and brotherhood.

4. Soon you will realize that this peace of which people are currently speaking was false, that it brought about only a ceasefire in the midst of their inhuman struggle, so that they might later continue their work of destruction.

5. Scattered throughout the world are those whose task is to pray and watch for the peace of humanity. Among them is My people, whom I teach with My Word. You all have the duty to build, in the hearts of people—who are your brothers and sisters—the temple of spiritualization, the sanctuary of peace. When this spiritual sanctuary rises to the heavenly heights, and people within it find a direct connection with their Lord, you will be able to say that you have sown in the world the seed that I entrusted to you in this time.

6. People, draw strength from My Word and have confidence that your conscience will tell you whether what you do is in accordance with the teachings of My doctrine. Pray that your spirit and mind may strive to banish war. Do not lose heart, lest its influence confuse your reason or your feelings.

7. When one of you prays, you are not aware of what you are accomplishing in the spiritual realm through your thoughts; therefore, you should know that when you pray for your fellow human beings—for those

peoples who are destroying one another in war—your soul is likewise waging a mental battle against evil in those moments, and that your sword, which is peace, reason, justice, and the desire for good for them, is fighting against the weapons of hatred, vengeance, and pride.

8. This will be the time when people become aware of the power of prayer. For prayer to have true power and light, it is necessary that you send it up to Me with love.

9. I am not speaking of sending thoughts to your neighbor with evil intentions, for I have never given you weapons to use for dishonest purposes; for when ambition or hatred blinds you, you make use of what is most sacred to you and employ it to harm and even kill yourselves. I inspire you for the true battle against evil and reveal to you what the most powerful and invincible weapon is, so that you may triumph. Therefore, I advise you first to purify your hearts, so that you may then rise up to Me, where you will be filled with light and strength, and then send your thoughts like flashes of light among the peoples without peace and among the people without hope.

10. Receive My mercy, O people. You men and women for whom these last days have been very cruel, you homes that have been afflicted by pain—feel My peace. Where daily bread has turned to gall—feel the sweetness of My caress.

11. The people of today must struggle hard to make ends meet. Yet the Father tells you: I will triple your strength so that you do not lose heart.

12. Kindle in the youth a love for their neighbor; give them great and noble ideals, for it will be the youth who tomorrow will fight to achieve an existence in which justice, love, and the sacred freedom of the spirit shine forth. Prepare yourselves, for the great battle of which the prophecies speak has not yet come.

13. Bear in mind that the greater the level of development humanity attains, the greater are the weapons it will employ in its struggle. Do not slumber, beloved people, and be ready to act on my behalf.

14. A new “war” is drawing near. All of humanity’s abilities and powers will be engaged in it, and it is essential that the children of this people—to whom it falls to live through this trial—know how to pass it with their banner of truth and leave a deep mark of spiritualization.

15. Scientists, theologians, scholars, and philosophers—all of them will prepare themselves for that great battle in which falsehood and evil will be destroyed, and goodness and truth will emerge victorious.

16. Great will be the confusion among people before enlightenment comes to them: For among people there will be some who had great faith

and will lose it, others will change their creed, and some will go from door to door, from religion to religion, in search of truth for their spirit. It is necessary to go through the entire process so that all evil may be expelled from the soul and vanish from the heart.

17. You will see men and women appearing on the streets, in cities and villages, who publicly proclaim themselves to be messengers of God and who claim to be prophets or God's emissaries. But even today I tell you to be careful, so that you may recognize them by their works. Never say that *you* are prophets, seers, or apostles, but always give evidence of My grace through your works—of all that I have entrusted to you and of the teaching I have placed in your hearts. Then it will no longer be *your lips* that say you are prophets or apostles or disciples of Mine—your fellow human beings will say so because of the works they see you doing. I tell you again that you must remain in prayer until you see peace return to the nations and joy to every home in the world.

18. In this age, the Spirit of your Father responds when He hears your call. Hear now My Word, which is nourishment for your soul. From the day my Word ends, you shall continue to help one another as you have done until now; but thereafter, you will—like birds when they take flight—learn to flap your wings and will be able to become more independent. Then, through the elevation of your souls, you will be able to reach Me to receive inspiration and peace.

19. Be vigilant; do not allow sleep to take hold of your hearts and overcome your souls, for time passes, and the day will come when you will awaken and weep over the time lost. Then you will want to make up for those wasted moments and opportunities, but you will not be able to do so; for while they are in old age, the others will be in the spirit world. You will then ask your Father for mercy and compassion, without realizing that it was you yourselves who showed neither mercy nor compassion toward your own souls.

20. Have compassion on your fellow human beings, for this is just as if you were having compassion on yourselves. If you fail to fulfill this task, you will be the first to weep, for you will see that your hand, which was once filled with gifts, will be empty; that the healing balm with which you healed the sick will have vanished; and that the ability to free the possessed will likewise have vanished. Be humble, so that you do not judge, so that you do not feel you are losing your spiritual gifts; do not try to appear superior to your fellow human beings. Do what I did for my disciples at the Last Supper.

21. I show you your faults—not to judge you, but so that you may improve and become a people who are obedient in following My teachings.

22. What I am doing with you will be for the good of future generations. But do not forget that—in order to teach you—I have never hurt you nor caused your hearts to bleed. Learn to straighten the tree that has grown crooked, and also to set the paths aright.

23. My justice is great. Yet when I speak to you of it, I do not threaten you merely to fill your hearts with fear. I speak to you with truth, for My justice will be with each of you, and if you do not wish to shed tears tomorrow, earn merit today.

24. Every one of your deeds is recorded by Me, and the deeds that are pleasing to Me I use as a seed that I must nurture until it has multiplied among humanity.

25. Do not seek Me as a Judge, for then you would hear My voice full of justice and severity; seek Me as a Master and as a Father. What do you expect for tomorrow? Do you wish to atone for your transgressions in the hereafter? Do you wish to prepare even now a path full of thorns for your soul? I do not overlook your merits, yet they are still like the young wheat beside which weeds grow.

26. Put My teaching into practice with trust in Me, for as you fulfill My Word, I will watch over you and your loved ones. Why do I see some as strong and others as weak?—Because the strong have not understood how to share their strength with the weak.

27. Unite, all of you, and all will be strong. Love one another and be bound together in brotherhood, and you will see that the weak shrubs will become trees with dense foliage. Welcome everyone, for no one knows the task that their neighbor brings with them. No one knows their past; therefore, none of you may be turned away. The more awkward or foolish your fellow human beings are, the more mercy and compassion you should have for them, bearing in mind that they are the ones who have fallen—those who have not understood how to walk their path with a sure step. From hearts as hard as rock, I know how to make hearts that radiate tenderness; you, too, can do this.

28. Purify your hearts so that your deeds may be pure. Remember that a bad tree can never bear good fruit.

29. For this purpose, I have called you in this time, to make you into trees that offer the traveler their shade and protection; those who have understood this have opened their hearts to say to Me: “Today I know that I am Your creature and that I have been sent to fulfill a difficult and

noble task." I know that my origin is in You, and my destination is with You.

30. Yes, I am the Way. Let everyone who wishes to walk upon it take up their cross and follow Me. So that you may walk this path, I ask only that you love your Father in your own brothers and sisters. This is the law or the Way: to love God and to love one another. It is the law that has illuminated the path of humanity throughout all ages.

31. With a single love, I have loved you all. Why should you not all love one another in the same way? The nations await the arrival of the messengers of peace. The peoples of the earth lament their misery like lost sheep, awaiting the arrival of the Shepherd—the One who will unite them in a single fold.

32. Prepare yourselves, for the time is near when you will receive these instructions (directly) from My Spirit, for they will no longer be given by any human being on earth. No one shall undertake anything without first having received the divine commission. I know the path and do not want you to shed tears upon it. I will prepare you beforehand and signal to you the time to begin the "day's work."

33. The major religious communities and sects are consulting among themselves; they are preparing for the conflict because they foresee the battle. You, too, should consult one another, prepare yourselves, and pray, so that you will not be taken by surprise; for if you were not to act in this way, then My teaching would be condemned and slandered by people, My Spirit would bear all the insults, and I would show you wounds like those of Jesus on Golgotha.

34. Your soul is currently awakening to a higher life. Already, the ideal of a better world is beginning to take shape within it.

35. I teach you to attain peace of mind and to preserve it as the true treasure of the soul. My Word will free you from evil in this Third Era and keep you from the uncertain paths on which you have wandered and suffered for so long.

36. My voice will call at the doors of all hearts, and it will be the soul that answers from within every human being.

37. Some will recognize My call immediately. Others will wonder uncertainly who it is that is calling. And so, little by little, one by one, they will set out and strive toward the Light.

38. How glorious is the awakening of the soul when a person asks himself: Who stirs within me? Where does my inspiration come from, and who inspires me to do good?

39. My Word also teaches you to read your soul, to penetrate it, to discover its very essence, which is light, truth, love, obedience, and purity.

40. When a person discovers himself spiritually, he feels the presence of his Father within himself. But if he knows neither who he is nor where he comes from, he feels Me as distant, alien, and unreachable, or he remains unmoved.

41. Only the awakened soul can enter the realm of truth. Man will not be able to recognize it through science alone.

42. I see that people strive for knowledge, fame, strength, wealth, and power, and I offer them the means to attain all of these—but in their true, essential qualities, in their spiritual truth, not in the outward and deceitful aspects of the world, not in what is fleeting and illusory.

43. When a person devotes himself to material things and confines himself within the narrow confines of a world like yours, he becomes impoverished; he limits and suppresses his soul, and for him there is nothing left but what he possesses or what he knows. Then it becomes necessary for them to lose everything so that they may open their eyes to the truth, and after recognizing their error, turn their gaze once more toward the Eternal.

44. Nothing is better than My teaching, which is inspired by divine love for you and shows you the true path. Who could teach you better than I to give to God what is God's, and to the Emperor what is the Emperor's?

45. This is why I have made My voice heard once more in your world, for I have seen you lost in a sea of darkness and error.

46. My light of love will kindle the lamp of faith in the hearts that are in darkness, and My mercy will awaken those who have died for My Kingdom.

47. Those who fail to grasp the meaning of these words may come to believe that My teaching is a yoke that binds and enslaves people. But those who are able to interpret them correctly will feel their entire being flooded with light, and their joy will be boundless. An inner song of praise will burst forth from his soul, leading him to a harmonious life that will be the finest form of worship for Me.

48. Whoever walks within My law will not fall, no matter how severely he is tested. Faith will give him the strength necessary to be victorious. No matter how bitter his cup may be, he will never blaspheme. He will be patient and know how to hope, just as it is the will of his Lord. Whoever puts My teachings into practice in this way will earn merit, so that My miracles may be revealed through him.

49. Faith, submission, and humility toward what I have decreed will shorten the path of trials, for you will then no longer have to walk the path of suffering more than once. But if defiance, rebellion, and blasphemy arise during the trials, the ordeal will last longer, for you will then have to retrace that path anew until the lesson is learned.

50. Life is a constant lesson for the souls. When the universe took shape under My command, it had no other purpose than to teach. Life is a test and a struggle for the soul. It is not absolute bliss, as many would like it to be. Joy, triumph, peace, or bliss lie beyond all struggle, beyond this test. The bliss of the soul, with all its joys, consists in the soul's perfection.

51. Understand this truth, so that you do not carelessly pass by the book that reveals new pages of wisdom to you day after day. Train your soul in such a way that it becomes a keen observer. Train your mind through reflection; pray with the prayer that is characteristic of the e Spirit; make your mind and heart receptive so that you may receive My divine messages; and learn the spiritual language of the life that surrounds you, which shows you the path to perfection.

52. To stand by you, I come down to your weary hearts to give them new life.

53. When the mind of this messenger rises to Me in purity, My Word reaches the spirit directly. The simple Word, which has already moved great men, will work the miracle of bringing you back to Me, O beloved people, for you have long since strayed from the path of truth. You had forgotten that you carry Me within you, and when you came to hear Me, you felt My presence shine anew like a bright star illuminating your hearts.

54. I receive you, but before I do so with your human nature, I address your spirit, which is the true child of My divinity. In the spirit lies the conscience and the intellect, and through it I will convey My inspiration and My thoughts to the human being.

55. People whom I love infinitely, a thought of Mine that has become a word on the lips of these messengers is like a path full of lights for your spirit.

56. Listen to Me: Be humble in the world and sow goodness in it, so that you may reap its fruits in Heaven. If you do not like having witnesses when you do evil—why is it pleasing to you to have them when you do good deeds? What can you boast of, since you have merely fulfilled your duty?

57. Understand that praise harms your soul, since you are still so inexperienced and human. Why do you expect your Father to give you a reward immediately after you have done a good deed? Whoever thinks

this way does not act selflessly, and therefore his charity is false, and his love is far from being true.

58. Let the world see that you do good deeds, but not with the intention of receiving honors, but only to set good examples, impart lessons, and bear witness to My truth.

59. In every corner of the universe, the angels of the Lord are present, pouring out their mercy and love upon all the children of God. In spiritual silence, they work ceaselessly to do good for their brothers and sisters. When have you ever seen them come to earth to boast about what they have given you or the help they have granted you?

60. Be humble, for man's delusions of grandeur, his arrogance, and his vanity belong to the earth; they are earthly qualities, and with them you will sink into the grave. The spirit preserves only what it can take with it to the heights of heaven—that which can shine in the light. If greatness is not spiritual, if it is merely vanity, he will suffer sorrow in his soul tomorrow.

61. There is truth and there is falsehood, and it is necessary that you know both paths so that in your choice you may follow the true path. Open your eyes, awaken your soul, refine your senses, so that in all creation you may perceive the love of your Father. I have given you everything without asking anything of you in return. If, in your lack of understanding, you were to say that what I ask in return for all that I have given you is too much, you are mistaken. If I ask something—or even much—of you, it is only for your own good, for your eternal bliss.

62. You will have to give an account to your Father for everything you have done in life. But how will you silence the voice of your conscience in that most momentous hour? What will you answer when your spirit hears the voice of the Lord, reminding it that you can never justify evil?

63. Only the efforts to rise again after a fall, the love and zeal with which you walk the path of reparation, will cause the traces and stains of sin to vanish from your being, so that you may appear pure before the Divine Judge.

64. Learn all this already here on earth. Remember that where your interests lie, there also lie your thoughts and your hearts. If these are material, you will become materialized; if they are spiritual, you will be on the path to perfection.

65. Live on earth as My Word has taught you. Endure the struggle, love and strive for what is good, take joy in all that I have entrusted to you, but let your soul soar like the clouds in the infinite expanse, filled with purity and love.

66. It is in vain that people seek perfect pleasure in sensual indulgence. Everything is sad and empty without the presence of the Father. He is the true joy.

67. Let all evil thoughts depart from you and clothe yourselves in noble thoughts. Happiness does not lie in what one possesses materially, but in what one recognizes spiritually. To recognize is to possess and to act accordingly.

68. Whoever possesses true knowledge is humble in spirit. He is not proud of earthly knowledge, which merely strives to know everything (earthly) and denies everything that has not been understood. Whoever carries within themselves the light of inspired insight is able to receive revelations at the right time, just as they also know how to anticipate them. Many have called themselves scholars, yet the sun, which shines in full light day after day, has remained a mystery to them.

69. Many have believed they know everything, but truly, I tell you, the ant that crosses their path unnoticed also holds an unfathomable mystery for them.

70. People will be able to explore many wonders of nature, but as long as they do not do so on the path of divine love, they will not attain the true wisdom contained in the immortal life of the soul.

71. You, people, draw near to Me. You need not rack your brains to discover secrets and mysteries. You need only open your hearts with the key of faith.

72. Have the firm resolve to go to the Father, to be with Him, to enter His dwelling, and you will be amazed; and later, you will also perform miracles when you practice My love and forgiveness in your lives.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 140

1. I am present among you to teach your soul the path of peace, light, and goodness.

2. I come to you, for I alone know that the pain and fear in which people live are nothing other than hunger, thirst, and misery of the soul.

3. One person today and another tomorrow—they will open their eyes to the light of truth, finally convinced that they can never attain perfection through pleasures, riches, and worldly satisfactions, while sensing that something exists beyond the material world, whose essence, beauty, and truth are that bread, that nourishment, and that joy which the soul so sorely lacks.

4. In order for the hearts of people to be filled with My light, they must first purify themselves of everything within them. How do you intend to fulfill My law when your entire being is permeated by materialism? First, it must free itself from every pain, from evil, and from the hatred it harbors within, until it is pure; only then will My grace enter it.

5. Know that I have created a place within every person that is intended for Me; but you have taken possession of it and filled it with impurity, imperfection, and desecration. This is the truth: humanity has desecrated within itself the most sacred thing that I have granted to its soul.

6. Only I could have compassion on humankind, for love of neighbor has departed from them. Today they no longer know it, and so I have come to reveal to them all their faults, which are the cause of their suffering.

7. What good are their religions to people? I see that they are all founded on faith in God and have goodness as their law. Do you even follow what your religions teach and command you? You cannot tell Me that you fulfill these teachings, for you would prove this to be a lie through the imperfect deeds you perform daily in the world.

8. People neither believe in Me, nor do they love Me, nor do they obey Me. Human life on earth would be different if they believed in Me, loved Me, and obeyed Me.

9. I revealed Myself to the world and gave it proof of My presence, My truth, and My power, so that it might follow Me. And I revealed to it the greatest proof of My wisdom with the words: “Love one another”—a simple sentence, yet one that contains the secret of true greatness, which is reserved for those who are spiritual.

10. “Love one another” was the last commandment I left to My disciples at that time. A commandment is the same as a law; therefore, in this law—to love one another as brothers and sisters in God—I united all

the precepts, all the highest doctrines, and all the well-known sayings of wisdom, so that you might know that love is the law that governs life.

11. Only Christ, the Lamb, revealed that light to the world; that is why I tell you that the hour will come when all people will be united in the truth of this commandment.

12. The time has now come for humankind to offer Me its tribute of love, as all beings in creation do. Until now, humanity has offered Me only the gall and vinegar that the centurion held to My lips during My agony.

13. Do you not know that bitterness can never quench the thirst for love? And yet that is what you have always offered Me. I, on the other hand, bring a cloak of infinite mercy to cover you, a cup filled with the wine of life and the bread of the Spirit—the bread of wisdom, faith, love, and truth—to lift you up—not onto a cross of pain, but onto a mountain of perfection.

14. My disciples must not shroud their activities within My teaching in secrecy. It is simple, possessing the very simplicity you find in nature. The prayer I teach you is the one that comes from the heart. What can you hide from Me that I do not know? If a storm rages within your soul, how can you tell Me in a prayer that is not your own that you are at peace and that you need no help? Formulate your own prayer daily according to your needs. Feel Me close to you, and when this world wearies you with its problems and sorrows, come to Me; turn also to the Spiritual World, where you will find protectors and friends, true love, and pure affection, and you will feel their companionship and comfort.

15. I rule over and observe all worlds, and I will watch with love as brothers and sisters who dwell on different planes of life draw closer to one another to find harmony and join hands. Later, *you* will be nothing but spiritual beings, emulating those who have been examples of virtue—your protectors and intercessors, whom I have permitted to reveal themselves to the people of Israel at this time so that they may fulfill a great mission among humanity.

16. Learn to live on higher planes for a short time. Fly to those regions where peace and harmony reign, and upon your return, you will feel stronger and comforted.

17. You have everything you need to live by My laws. You cannot tell Me that your living conditions do not allow you to fulfill them. Even in the midst of life's struggles, you can pray, love, and do good to your fellow human beings.

18. The doors of My heart stand open for you to enter and study My Word.

19. You are spiritual beings who have been entrusted with a mission since the beginning of creation. You are sparks of My Spirit and have been endowed with reason, will, and intelligence. I created you “in My image and likeness,” and therefore you are capable of thinking, feeling, and loving.

20. You are like precious stones meant to shine in this age, to spread light among humanity; I love you as I love jewels. To Me, you are of inestimable value. Awaken and allow My chisel to refine you, so that, as those who have been trained, you may work diligently in the provinces and make My truth known, bearing witness to it through true works of love.

21. Do you really think that after 1950 I will stop manifesting Myself among you? Although My Word will come to an end through the human mind, My gifts will remain within you. I have told you that you are the foundations of a world of love, and I want you to be strong so that you may build it up stone by stone and leave this legacy to future generations.

22. Fulfill your mission! I will reward each of your works with abundance. The path to the goal is still long, but with good will, you can shorten it.

23. I receive your soul, for it is the soul that can soar to the heights of perfection. I expect you to become spiritual so that we may be One, for you will all merge with Me. Until then, I will enlighten your soul.

24. You will triumph in your trials, and I will welcome you. It will be My love that comes to meet you at your reception. My love does not ask *how* you come; it simply says, “Come.”

25. So that you may enter My presence with a peaceful soul, take care of it, for it is your true essence. Do not forget it, for this would be as if you were forgetting yourselves and God. Stop preoccupying yourselves so much with gratifications, comforts, the cult of personality, and human pleasures.

26. I speak to those who neglect their souls, and I ask them: What have you accomplished for your eternal life—for that which is here today and will be gone tomorrow, for the life of constant change, where triumph is but fleeting, while pain is its immediate consequence?

27. Reflect deeply on these words. My Law and My Teaching remain unchanging for you; they remind you of and teach you your spiritual and human duties. I have already told you that your life corresponds to your deeds. If humanity drags a chain of suffering behind it, it is not I who have placed that chain upon it, but humanity itself. You will still experience much weeping and suffering. Study My words so that you do not prolong

that chain of bitterness and human trials. Have compassion on yourselves, for I have already forgiven you.

28. During the time I was on earth as Jesus, sinful hearts said to Me, “Rabbi, how strange is Your teaching, which promises us sinners God’s forgiveness.”

My word seemed strange to them, for they knew they were criminals or adulterers, and that the only law they knew was: ‘An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth.’ Therefore, they asked Me in amazement: ‘Why do You speak of the forgiveness of sins? Why, O Rabbi, do You show love for the depraved? When Your lips speak, they radiate a heavenly glow, and Your teaching is a burning message imbued with the purest love.’ I answered them through each of My works.

29. My teachings are not strange doctrines; they are the teaching of love—the path along which the soul can develop, along which it can give true direction to its thoughts, words, and deeds, which will follow it until the end of its path of atonement.

30. It is necessary for the one who has sinned to enter the temple and, filled with repentance, to participate in the Feast of Divine Love.

31. You can shorten your journey through the lowlands of life—with fewer falls than others, with fewer missteps—if you know how to use the key that opens the door of the temple to your spiritual preparation.

32. If you truly repent of the evil you have caused, you will always be welcome. Yet it is necessary that you prove your repentance through deeds, for only through them will you purify yourselves.

33. You must strive for three virtues: repentance, forgiveness, and love. If these feelings, these virtues, do not shine forth in your being—how then will you attain the light of My Kingdom for your soul? How will you enjoy the bliss reserved for those who know how to rise up to attain it?

34. Whoever attains this bliss carries the glory of his Father within himself. Only through the path of love will you reach your true homeland—that Kingdom which no one can attain in any other way, which you cannot buy at any price, unless it is won with the heart.

35. Love lightens the burden during life’s journey, and every pain passes. The word “love” means life. Love and life are my teaching.

36. Three abilities are necessary for my disciples to change their lives: the first is to listen to Me, the second is to understand Me, and the third is to follow My teachings.

37. When you step away from the whirlwind of your life and come to Me with the purest of thoughts, My Word will be a light in your minds. But you come confused by the struggles of life and by your deeds, which do

not always correspond to what the Father has commanded you to do. I remind you especially of the work you have left unfinished or forgotten: the spiritual work you forgot when you came into the world or afterward.

38. Your eyes experience a joyful elevation when, at dawn, you witness the rising of the sun in all its splendor. Yet you do not know what a joy it is for the spirit when it beholds the appearance of My Divine Light as a sun of infinite love.

39. Oh, if only you knew how to awaken your inner senses to behold the One who awaits you and whom you have within yourselves! How great will be the surprise of those who one day discover Me within themselves, after having sought Me along so many paths.

40. Listen carefully: A spring with crystal-clear water will faithfully reflect the light of the sun, while another with murky water cannot reflect it with the same clarity. So it is with your soul; your task is to purify the spring and then fill it with clear water.

41. You cannot attain the Kingdom of Heaven in an instant ; it is necessary to reach it step by step. The sun's light does not flood the earth suddenly; it appears gradually and gently, without intensity, until it tenderly awakens you from your sleep. So too should your spiritual awakening be.

42. Disciples, I wish to speak to you about Mary, my mother as a human being, and your spiritual mother.

43. It is necessary for the human heart to come to know from the very foundation the precious message that her Spirit brought to the world, and once you know the whole truth, you must erase from your hearts all idolatrous and fanatical worship that you have dedicated to her, and instead offer her your spiritual love.

44. Mary's message was one of comfort, motherliness, humility, and hope. She had to come to earth to make her maternal nature known and to offer her virginal womb so that "The Word" might become flesh within it. Yet her mission did not end on earth. Beyond this world lay her true home, from which she can spread a mantle of mercy and motherly love over all her children, from where she can follow the steps of those who have strayed and pour out her heavenly comfort upon those who suffer.

45. Many centuries before Mary was to be born—made flesh in a woman to fulfill a divine destiny—a prophet of God announced her coming. Through him, you learned that a virgin would conceive and give birth to a son who would be called Immanuel, which means "God with us."

46. In Mary, a woman without blemish, upon whom the Spirit of Heavenly Motherhood descended, the divine promise announced by the prophet was fulfilled.

47. Since then, the world has known her, and people and nations speak her name with love, and in their sorrow they long for her as a mother.

48. You call her the Sorrowful Mother because you know that the world thrust the sword of sorrow into her heart, and that sorrowful face and that expression of infinite grief never fade from your consciousness.

49. Today I wish to tell you that you should remove that everlasting image of sorrow from your hearts and instead think of Mary as a gently smiling and loving Mother who works spiritually and helps all her creatures to evolve upward along the path laid out by the Master.

50. Do you now realize that Mary's mission was not limited to motherhood on earth? Nor was her manifestation in the Second Era the only one; rather, a new era is reserved for her, in which she will speak to humanity from spirit to spirit.

51. My disciple John, prophet and seer, beheld in his ecstasy a woman clothed with the sun, a virgin radiant with light.

52. This woman, this virgin, is Mary, who will conceive in her womb not another new Savior, but a whole world of people who will be nourished within her by love, faith, and humility, in order to follow in the divine footsteps of Christ, the Master of all perfection.

The prophet saw how that woman suffered as if she were giving birth, yet that pain was the purification of humanity, the atonement of souls. When the pain has passed, light will dawn within humanity, and joy will fill the Spirit of your Universal Mother.

53. Come to Me today, beloved disciples; come and take the place that is rightfully yours. And you beginners, be with Me as well. Today, as you take your first steps, begin the path of upward development. I receive those who come for the first time to hear My Word, seeking comfort for their hearts and light for their souls, and I welcome them all.

54. I call you blessed because, in this age of materialism in which humanity lives, you set out to seek My footsteps, close your ears to idle talk, and let only the hope you have placed in Me guide you. Just as I see you now—innocent and pure—so I wish to see you always. And just as I receive you on this day, when you feel My peace, so will I always receive you.

55. My Spirit is grieved when it sees that not everyone is preparing in the same way. There are some who have no faith. Others who do believe are not ready to face the coming trials. Some, caught up in their

selfishness, do not feel united with their brothers and sisters and have separated themselves from them. Yet I tell you: Only love will make you strong, and faith will save you. Stay alert at all times, lest you be suddenly overwhelmed.

56. Awaken, you who are still asleep; see the light that illuminates the world, and prepare yourselves so that you may recognize My coming in this time. Many of your fellow human beings seek to lead you astray from this path by offering you well-being in earthly life and spiritual progress. Yet there is neither love nor sincerity in them, and so I ask you: Who in the world will be able to give you true peace in this time? The nations that say they have returned to peace have not forgiven one another; the rulers have not reconciled with one another; therefore, they have not laid the foundations for a lasting peace.

57. Before you came to hear Me, you were sailing in a fragile boat; your faith was wavering. The spiritual teachings you had received were very meager, and your spirit lacked the peace and joy you experienced when you heard My Word.

If you feel hurt in your religious convictions, do not remain silent out of fear; confess that you are My disciples. For if you, who have heard Me, remain silent, the stones will speak, and the forces of nature will bear witness to these teachings. I do not want to see any cowardice in you that causes you to deny everything I have given you. For if you do this, there will be much pain in your hearts. If those who turned to you in sickness and need deny you after their healing, do not weep. Rejoice at the thought that you have fulfilled your duty and that their suffering has been alleviated. Many, after having withheld their gratitude from you, will seek you out and acknowledge your gifts.

58. Only those who have faith in Me can perform miracles. And I make use of those who believe in this way to bestow blessings upon those who demand proof of Me. I wish to see love among you—true love, which is meant to restore all strength and return grace to humanity by teaching people to love one another.

59. The light of My teaching will illuminate the world. My power will be revealed through My workers, and just as the sufferings have been very great, so will the miracles I will perform among My children be even greater.

60. As you prepare yourselves, you will be amazed by My works and will climb, step by step, to the summit of perfection.

61. Youth, pray and keep My laws, for I wish to make use of you. Do not enslave your souls with the false glories of the world. Be free—with that

freedom which I grant to humanity within the framework of My commandments. Do not sow pain, lest you reap that very seed.

62. To you, fathers of families, I say: Guide your children with love, teach them true love for their neighbor, and watch over their virtue diligently; then you will attain peace.

63. Pray for your leaders and respect their decisions. I have preserved this nation in peace because I want it to be a refuge for weary hearts and a home of peace on earth. Do not allow war to overtake it. Yet if you bring it upon yourselves, if that is your will, then not My will shall be done, but yours. If it is necessary for you to experience the harshness of trials in order to become more sensitive, so that you may learn to show mercy toward the suffering of others, then let it be as you demand.

Bear in mind that the element of war is only waiting for your call to arise and occupy regions and nations. While some have called for war, others have prayed for world peace. Your nation has shared its bread and clothing with those who have endured great afflictions. I have made it possible for your land, which is rich in fruits, to offer its help to those who lack them.

64. Many powerful men in those nations have seen themselves as needy, as fellow sufferers with those who have nothing. They have had the opportunity to come to know misery and human suffering, and have reflected on what greatness and possessions on earth truly mean. Those who had not given thought to the spiritual life are now preparing themselves and lifting their souls up to Me, for suffering has purified them.

65. Workers, prepare yourselves for the time when I will give you the commission to carry this message to other provinces and nations.

66. Come by today and rest; quiet your minds so that you may receive the Word that proceeds from the Holy Spirit. It is the Word that reveals the truth to humanity, enlightens, and explains—the Word that will fill hearts with comfort and overflow souls with peace.

67. It is the promised Comforter who speaks to you, O people; it is My presence in the Spirit that fulfills the promise I gave you in times past. When I come, you welcome Me, beloved multitudes, and immediately your hearts begin to bring their sufferings and their sorrows before Me.

68. When will you—instead of sorrow—express your joy to Me by saying, “Master, come and take delight in our works; come and harvest the flowers that have been planted in our souls”? Then I will enter as if I were a gardener; I will come into your hearts, and from there I will harvest your thoughts and your good deeds as if they were beautiful flowers.

69. It is the one and only Messiah, the one and only Rabbi, who speaks to you today through these messengers. It is your brothers and sisters who convey My Word to you.

70. Each of My children will have three qualities that are essential for their words to reach the hearts of people. These are: authority, love, and wisdom.

71. When you visit one or another or various places of gathering and hear the same Word through their spokespeople, your heart will be filled with joy and faith, and you will take that lesson as genuine proof that those communities are united through their spiritualization. However, when you attend a deficient service, you feel as though your hearts have been wounded, and you realize that the unity which should exist among this people is not present or manifest there.

72. This is the truth. Not all love one another in My Work, even though they are part of it, nor have all understood it. That is why I can tell you that some belong to *My Work*, while others are doing *their own* thing.

73. Those who follow Me out of love love My Word because they know that it corrects them without hurting them and points out their mistakes without exposing them. This leads them to persevere in perfecting their ways of life.

74. Those who, instead of striving for perfection, seek only adulation, superiority, flattery, or their livelihood—rather than attaining the perfection of the soul—cannot bear My Word when it points out their faults to them. Then they must establish a work that is different from Mine, where they are free to do as *they* please. They have not yet understood that the only thing listeners must do during My proclamations is to listen to Me with the utmost reverence, so that they may later fathom My message.

75. After I have spoken so much to you—what is it that you have understood so far?—Very little, because you have distracted yourselves with many superfluous ritual practices that My teaching does not instruct you in, and moreover, you are confused by the various interpretations you give to the teachings you have received.

76. This is the opportunity to learn a lesson that the earth can never give you. In the books of men, you can learn about earthly science, but the divine science, which speaks to you of eternal life, can only be taught to you by “The Word,” which is the book of true wisdom.

77. This comfort, this compassion, this understanding—in a word, this love—that I pour out upon you today is what the world cannot give you. When you are sad, I lovingly gather your tears; when suffering torments

you, I draw near to you to ease it. My mission is to save humanity and to redeem every single person. Do not be surprised that I occasionally knock on your doors and ask you to grant Me shelter.

78. Blessed are those who, upon hearing My call, sense in their hearts the foreshadowing of My coming and say to Me: “Enter my humble home, O Lord; it is Yours.” For in it I will give you My message.

79. Tomorrow, many of you will be sent to other countries and nations and take the place of My new messengers. You will be able to speak with Me, so that you may then convey My teachings to your fellow human beings—with words that express peace, wisdom, and brotherhood. Healing balm and comfort will flow from your hands—capable of raising the “dead” to their feet. Your example will awaken many of My children, so that they may follow Me, inspired by your example.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 141

1. My people, I see your struggle and your efforts; I also see your patience in suffering and your adherence to the lessons of My teaching. The struggle is present on all the paths that humanity must traverse. Understand that you are not the only ones experiencing it. Now, more than ever, you must be strong. Watch and pray, and be with Me at every dawn; then I will enlighten you in that very moment, so that My light may accompany you in all the works you perform that day.

2. It does not matter if you have no words or ideas with which to formulate a prayer. It is enough for Me if you lift your thoughts toward the Infinite, for I will understand the language of your heart.

3. You see the spiritual struggle of this time reflected in many homes: married couples who do not share the same ideals. In some, the husband follows Me—in others, it is the wife who stands firm against all odds to follow Me with full faith, while her spouse wounds her at every turn with his mockery and unbelief. Often, when they are together in their bedroom, their souls are distant from one another. The attentiveness and tenderness of the past have given way to harsh words and hurtful remarks. Then the flame of faith burning in their hearts flickers, lashed by the storm of passions and turbulent emotions.

4. There are families in which the children—some toddlers and others teenagers—are affected by witnessing this struggle between their parents, and they, too, feel unease and doubt rising in their hearts, asking themselves: “Whom should I side with? Who is telling the truth? Which of them should I follow, and whose advice should I take?”

5. This struggle is bitter and painful, but it had to break out among you because you were not sufficiently prepared to understand my new teachings. The same thing happened in the Second Era within families; for while some family members gave their lives for their conviction that Jesus Christ was the Messiah, others denied every truth and earnestly wished that His teaching would be eradicated.

6. To you who are listening to Me and who are facing this battle in your homes, I say that you should draw light from My teaching to have the necessary discernment to act rightly—that there should be love for your neighbor in your hearts; that intelligence and love should guide your actions in your homes; that you may draw strength from My Word so that you may have patience in the difficult trial that your atonement represents.

7. Do not be afraid; for if you fulfill your task in the way I am currently teaching you, you will witness miracles among your own people, and at

times the most rebellious, the most unbelieving, will subsequently become the most fervent. I touch these hearts and grant them the proof they need to be able to believe.

8. Do not weep, people; face this trial with love, for the patience and faith with which you endure it will be your reward.

9. Understand at last that you all love the same God, and do not quarrel over the different ways in which one or another has expressed this love. You must learn to understand that there are people in whom religious beliefs, traditions, and customs have taken such deep root that it will not be easy for you to uproot them the very first moment you begin to teach them. Be patient, and over the years you will succeed.

10. Some hear Me just once, and from that moment on they surrender themselves to Me with full faith. On the other hand, there are others who, in their longing for My Word, come once, twice, and many times without succeeding in experiencing that inner enlightenment. This is because not all souls move at the same pace. For while some are already close to feeling Me, others must still develop further and grow strong through the trials that purify the soul in order to understand My revelations.

11. Spiritualism is sparking a worldwide battle among ideologies, creeds, and religious cults. But after this conflict, this teaching will bring humanity the blessed peace it so desperately needs and cause the sun of My divine justice to shine upon all souls.

12. This era of light—for this has been My spiritual manifestation—will pass unnoticed by many. Nevertheless, exceedingly clear signs and events will remain as an indelible mark, signifying two events of great significance for humanity: the beginning and the end of My manifestation—so that people may study, investigate, and ultimately acknowledge that the Lord has once again been among them.

I will prepare my children so that they may compile the book that will contain my sermons and teachings, and which will become a stream of crystal-clear water, a river of life that will quench humanity's thirst for spiritualization and its longing for light.

13. Now that two ages have passed and the third is beginning, I come in the Spirit in search of your fruit, and in the silence of your hearts I hear you say to Me: "Father, how little good can we show You, and how little progress have we made on the path." — The time is already running short during which I will continue to speak to you in this form, and you must quicken your pace and improve your deeds, for the religious communities are watching your example. The masses are ready to follow you and

emulate you, but you must bear witness through your works of love in order to inspire faith.

14. Study My teachings thoroughly and reflect on My instructions, so that when the time comes, you may set out on the paths that your mission points out to you, and you may lead those who have stagnated out of their lethargy, and at the same time save those who have gone astray at the crossroads. I want you to know the path before you set out on it. Have I not told you that My Word is the Way? Listen to Me, then, and study.

15. Let no one set out to determine the way according to his own will, nor to create corresponding laws, nor to distort My decrees, for he will perish along with those whom he has led astray.

16. If you have the conviction and faith that you are the people of the Lord, who have long been traversing the wilderness of this life, do not forget for a single moment the law: do not be unfaithful to your Father, nor lose the path that leads to the goal your spirit strives for—that which you call “the Promised Land” and which is the place of perfect light, where your Father awaits you.

17. Who can say that he is weak if he receives My strength at every moment? Who can say that he is hungry if he has sat at My table so many times to eat the bread of true life? You all have an inheritance, gifts, and if you sometimes feel weak or poor, it is because your faith is still small. Your flesh is too wayward to allow all the goodness that the soul possesses to be recognized. How easily, on the other hand, does it allow the evil inclinations or unhealthy tendencies that the soul harbors to be reflected. Observe this in small children, who of their own accord tear away the veil of their innocence or show defiance in the face of good deeds. Not all who return to earth come purified. Some must drink the bitterest cups of suffering that life bestows through its lessons and endure the heaviest trials so that they may humble themselves, be softened, and be converted.

18. The world will tremble at the light of My new revelations, and people will recognize the truth.

19. When I speak to you as a Father, the Book of the Law opens before you. When I speak to you as a Master, it is the Book of Love that I reveal to My disciples. When I speak to you as the Holy Spirit, it is the Book of Wisdom that enlightens you through My teachings. These form a single doctrine, for they come from one God.

20. The day is already near when this revelation will come to an end. Therefore, I proclaim My Word in abundance, so that the people may be strong and prepared.

21. All of you can say that you have seen Me during this time—some with the heart, others with the mind, and still others with the spirit. When you have been refreshed by My divine teachings, you have seen Me; when you have witnessed the fulfillment of one of My prophecies, then you have beheld Me; and when you feel the presence of spiritual messages within your being, you have seen Me. I have revealed Myself in various ways so that you may bear witness to My coming in this Third Era. Did you believe that the only way to see Me was with the eyes of your body? From a spiritual perspective, your physical eyes are the most limited form of seeing. Did you think it was essential to see Me as a human being, as the world saw Me in the Second Era, so that you could say, “I have seen Him”? — No, disciples, the spirit perceives with greater perfection than the heart, the mind, or the senses; and *it* is the spirit that has understood Me. My Word awakens some to the truth, and raises others to true life; for materialism is death.

22. The Book of Knowledge opens to reveal to you how many spiritual gifts and qualities you possess, many of which are still unknown to you.

23. You know that I will impart another of My teachings to you, so that I may then send you out to bring the Good News to humanity. Do you expect to gain entry into the heart of one of your brothers and sisters without knowing what the heart is and what the Spirit is? How much time has passed since you received your inheritance from the Father, and yet you still do not know what your spirit possesses. But at last, the age of spiritualization has come for humanity. All that is unknown will become known, what is hidden will come to light, and every mystery will be revealed, for the Spirit of Truth is poured out upon every spirit and upon all flesh.

24. When people come to know spiritually who they are and understand their origin, they will not have enough tears to weep for the mistakes their stubbornness—born of ignorance and pride—led them to commit. But after purification, My mantle of forgiveness will cover the world, and a new age will begin. Do you not believe that when light dawns in people’s lives and their spirit enlightens them, there will be a change in their lives? Yes, for the tribulations, the wars—everything that grieves some and destroys others—arises from a lack of spiritual light, which you may call conscience, justice, and love.

25. O people, the day is already drawing near when I will no longer speak to you in this form. Make use of My teachings so that you may withstand the storms that threaten you. People will come to you

demanding proof that you have spoken with Jesus and that you have received His teachings from Him.

26. You are leafing through the book of My teachings, in which the Law, the Prophets, and My Word given throughout the ages are written; all of this will eventually be engraved in your souls. This is the legacy I leave you. Examine, test, and study My work; scrutinize it thoroughly. When you have discovered and understood its meaning, you will feel infinitely loved by the Father, and you will love Me as well.

27. If your fellow human beings speak contemptuously of you because you have followed My call, close your ears and remain silent; they are ignorant. But if you were to take this as an occasion to judge them, then woe to you, for *you* are already enlightened by the light of your spirit and know what you are doing.

28. I am the Judge of every soul and know who truly loves Me. Not everyone who calls Me “Father” is with Me. Many of those who claim to be My chosen ones and to serve Me have not understood Me. You may deceive one another—but who could deceive Me?

29. I have taught you equality, love, and humility. Even if your destinies seem different—the ultimate goal that I have shown to all is the same.

30. Let your conscience guide you; it will always speak to you with justice, and you will know whether you are living within My law, whether you have performed deeds worthy of being offered to your Father. I love purity, and if you wish to please Me, be pure.

31. A time will come when the world will put you in distress; it will demand mighty deeds from you that speak of your great spiritual gifts, and if you are not prepared for this, many will deny Me as Father and say that they have never heard of Me, that they did not know Me; yet you know that My Word has long been your nourishment and your comfort.

32. What have you asked of Me that I have not granted you? I have given you many proofs of My love to strengthen your faith. Blessed are the meek and humble who know how to accept life’s trials with resignation, without despairing.

33. Ponder My Word, feel it, and put it into practice, so that your faith may grow stronger each day.

34. Today you open the doors of your hearts and minds to the light of My teaching. With what deeds will you glorify Me? You are all silent; the spirit is silent, and so is the body before Me. You bow your heads and humble yourselves. Yet I do not want My children to humble themselves before Me. I want them to be worthy to lift up their faces and look upon Mine, for I do not come seeking either servants or slaves; I do not seek

creatures who feel like outcasts or the rejected. I come to My children, whom I love so dearly, so that upon hearing My Father's voice, they may lift their souls onto the path of their spiritual ascent.

35. Yet behold, I come to the house of Jacob and find only fear within it; I hope to find a celebration, yet there is only silence. Why, My people? Because your conscience accuses you of your transgressions and prevents you from feeling joy at My coming. The reason for this is that you have not loved one another, that you have not worked as Jesus taught you.

36. You have lacked the spiritual preparation to foresee the shadow of pain that lies in wait for you, and so it is necessary for your Father to make Himself heard in a material way and to speak to you in your own language, so that you may know that the Angel of War is drawing near, that his weapons are very powerful, and that the Angel of Peace weeps in his presence.

37. Riding on the wings of the wind, the plague draws ever closer, and in the spiritual realm float thousands of beings who fall day after day in the fields of hatred and discord, and whose distress darkens your minds and hearts.

38. The forces of nature have been unleashed and are rousing the scientists from their dreams; but they—stubborn in their arrogance—continue to carry out their destructive work among humanity. While you forget to pray, you fail to fulfill the task the Father has entrusted to you.

39. You know very well that the task of bringing about peace has weighed upon your spirit ever since those times when I said to Jacob: "Behold, I will give you numerous descendants, through whom all the nations of the earth shall be blessed." That is why you remain silent before Me.

40. Do you intend to wait until the laws of men disinherit you and force you to seal your lips—which I have trained to bear witness to Me?

41. Do not be people of little faith. If I have chosen you, it is because I know that you will be able to serve Me and will understand how to do so.

42. On this day I tell you: If the nations desire peace, I will make it attainable, in accordance with their love. If they desire even more war, let them have it; yet through it, the scepter of My justice will fall upon the earth.

43. If humanity persecutes My new disciples and seeks to prevent them from healing the sick and speaking of My teaching, the strangest diseases will spread among the people. Scientists will fall ill, the eyes of many will be closed, and others will suffer from mental confusion.

44. The gates of the hereafter will open, and legions of confused souls will ravage entire regions and turn people into the possessed. Then, in the face of science's powerlessness, my humble workers will step forward and provide evidence of their knowledge, through which many will come to believe. All this calamity has long been foretold to you; yet you remain deaf and blind. You are ungrateful.

45. Sometimes it is necessary for Me to speak to you in this way. Yet do not confuse My word of love with a whip. I love you. Come here so that you may feel My warmth. Draw near to Me so that you may feel the peace of My Kingdom. You are the ones who sought Me while crossing the "desert"; you are the ones who have always pursued My promise.

46. Have you grown weary of this life? Then rest for a moment in the shade of this tree. Tell Me your worries here and weep on My breast. When will you be with Me forever? I already want to see peace in every soul.

47. Let "the lark" now spread its wings over the entire universe, so that you may feel its peace and warmth.

48. Women, it is you who, through your prayer, preserve the little peace that exists on earth; you who, as faithful guardians of the home, ensure that it does not lack the warmth of love. Thus you unite yourselves with Mary, your Mother, to break human pride.

49. Men, I have made you rulers on this earth so that you may represent Me here. Your spirit is like that of the Father, and your body resembles the universe. Do not judge the perfection of your body by its dimensions, but by the wondrous life that exists within it, its order, and its harmony. Yet even at its greatest perfection, the body is limited, and the time comes when it ceases to grow. Intelligence and feelings, however, continue to develop until death brings them to a halt. But all the wisdom and experience it acquired on earth remain imprinted on the soul, which grows and unfolds for all eternity.

50. Make your home a second temple, and your affections a second form of worship of God. If you wish to love Me, love your wives and love your children, for great works, thoughts, and examples will also spring from this temple.

51. You are all Elijah's sheep in this age. Some live in his fold; others have strayed. The light of the Sixth Seal illuminates all souls—both incarnate and no longer incarnate—in this age. While on earth some use this law for the progress and salvation of their souls, others use it to penetrate the mysteries of science and discover new wonders. It is the profane and disobedient hands that still pluck the fruits from the tree of

knowledge to poison the hearts of men. You are living in the sixth era, which humanity on Earth will traverse as a reflection of the path it must follow in eternity.

52. I tell you at this very moment, in the presence of Elijah, that you are living in the sixth epoch that humanity will go through on Earth, as a symbol of one of the seven steps that your spirit will climb in the hereafter.

53. In the first epoch, Abel embodied Me on Earth; in the second, Noah; in the third, Jacob; in the fourth, Moses; in the fifth, Jesus; in the sixth—the present one—Elijah; and in the seventh, the Holy Spirit will reign.

54. What have you done to My messengers? The first fell by the hand of his own brother, driven by envy. The second was misunderstood and mocked by multitudes of unbelievers and idolaters.

55. The third gave evidence of My power during his lifetime and received ingratitude in return, even from his own family.

56. The fourth had to break the tablets of the Law because of the weak faith of his people, whom he loved so dearly.

57. The fifth—although His coming had been foretold—was not expected; He found neither faith nor love, and after He had given the world His message of love, He received from mankind the most shameful death that any prophet or messenger has ever suffered.

58. The sixth has come in the Spirit in this age. Yet He is beset by the arrows of doubt, indifference, and mockery.

59. When the Seventh Seal is opened, and instead of a messenger, it is the Spirit of the Eternal One Himself who enlightens humanity—who then will try to wound or kill *Me*?

60. I speak to you in this way so that tomorrow you will not be confused by theologians.

61. Each seal has had its splendor in its own time and has left its light in the spirit of My children. Thus, in the Sixth Seal, too, the voice of the Word could be heard on earth.

62. People, pray to Mary; she is Divine Tenderness, made woman in the Second Age—a purity and virginity not understood by materialistic humanity, which cannot be fathomed by the human mind and can be sensed only by those whose feelings are purified.

63. The mantle of your Heavenly Mother has cast a shadow over the world from eternity and lovingly protects my children who are hers. As a spirit, Mary was not born into the world; her maternal essence has always been a part of Me.

64. She is the spouse of My purity, of My holiness. She is My daughter, when she became a woman, and My mother, when she conceived the “Incarnate Word.”

65. The Master tells you: You have been preoccupied with yourselves, and because of this, you have forgotten others. It is necessary to abandon your indifference toward the pain and needs of others and to detach yourselves from your selfishness.

66. When pain comes your way, be ready to accept it. When you see the trial drawing very near, pray as Jesus did in the garden on the eve of His death, and say as He did: “My Father, if it is possible, take this cup from Me; yet not My will, but Yours be done.” — Be watchful, my children, for if you prepare yourselves, in many cases I will remove the cup of suffering from your lips. But if it should be necessary for you to drink it, I will—because of your devotion and submission to the will of God—endow you with the strength to persevere.

67. Do not forget that pain purifies, and that when it is endured with love and spiritual elevation, it washes away not only one’s own stains but also those of others.

68. Entrust your pain to Me, and it will not be in vain. How much useless pain has there been among humanity! Yet whoever was able to suffer and carry his cross until the end of his atonement has reached the summit of the mountain just when he thought he would fall forever.

69. Through your prayers and merits, the world has not attained the peace it should have received in its trials. For when you are subjected to these trials, you think only of yourselves, pity yourselves, and rebel, instead of praying to the Father and saying to Him: “If even one of my neighbors gains an atom of peace through the bitter cup I drink—with what satisfaction will I drink it to the very last drop!” And the Master tells you: Whoever prays and feels in this way will ensure that his love is able to do good for many of his fellow human beings.

70. People, a false peace now reigns among the nations, yet *you must* not proclaim that peace has come. Keep your lips sealed. True peace cannot be built on foundations of fear or material comforts. Peace must spring from love and brotherhood.

71. People are currently building on sand rather than on rock, and when the waves surge up again and crash against those walls, the building will collapse.

72. I have offered My peace to people through their conscience and have said to them, “Here I am,” but they have not wanted to listen to Me.

At times they act like little children and like fools. I tell you that they act like children because in their actions they do not reveal the light that the spirit has gained over a long period of development. Although they live in the Third Era, they have not yet become aware of what peace means. Their soul is sluggish, and even more so is their heart, which does not feel what true mercy is, nor has it ever beaten with love for humanity. But a pain even more bitter than wormwood will overtake them, through which they will awaken and become more sensitive. It will not be I who hand this cup to humanity, for that bitterness cannot exist within Me.

73. All pain caused by human beings is gathered into a single cup, which will be drunk by those who caused it. And those who never allowed themselves to be shaken by the pain will then experience it in their soul and body.

74. The hour is drawing near when you will witness the nations being shaken by strange and surprising events. You will hear of people who were once great in the world and who will leave their peoples and nations to seek peace with their consciences in the wilderness, in solitude.

Others, who have been known for their hatred and their lust for power, will surprise the world because their mouths will suddenly speak words of love and peace. The reason for this is that My light will envelop them, and My Spirit will speak through their lips.

75. Are you prepared for these events, so that you may find the right solution and explanation to the questions and bring light to the bewildered or confused minds of people?

76. I have been training you for a long time, and yet you are still unable to be soldiers of peace. Look at the nations—how little time it takes them to prepare for war, and how they even shake the very core of the earth. See how the forces of their hatred make their influence felt even in the most distant places, while *you* are unable to let them feel My peace.

77. Is hatred stronger than love? Is darkness more powerful than light? Does evil have a greater impact than good? — No, My children.

78. I do not rebuke you; I merely awaken you lovingly to tell you that it is not difficult to work in the vineyard of Jesus, and that you must persevere in your improvement. When, for a moment, you harbor the resolve within yourselves to renew yourselves, your soul rejoices and feels closer to its Father. Yet temptations lie in wait for your steps and cause you to fall.

79. Lift yourselves up once and for all; realize that you are living through a time that is different from the First and the Second, and in which the material and spiritual elements are in turmoil everywhere. It is a

battle visible only to those who are spiritually prepared, and invisible to those who are not. Millions of human and spiritual beings move within this whirlwind. Some kindle light; others seek it; some spread darkness; others flee from it.

80. Woe to those who grow weak in their search for the light during this time! Millions of invisible eyes are watching you, seeking to bring you down. I want you to be the good seed that conquers the fields where weeds have grown. Like a sea that overflows its banks, evil advances and confuses one heart after another; its impure waters flood homes, the hearts of children, the minds of the young, and the purest feelings of women. Your noblest institutions have been debased, as has the most sacred. What are you doing in the meantime? Are you, too, among the blind who notice nothing? Do you shut yourselves off in your selfishness to seek a little peace for your hearts? Do you lock yourselves away within the four walls of your bedroom to keep the din of war and the lamentations of the people from reaching you there?

81. Do not say that the Master did not speak prophetically to you when you now see the time coming that I have foretold. But before there is peace among mankind, fire will burn the weeds across the entire face of the earth, the raging floodwaters will wash them away, and the snow will purify them.

82. Wake up, disciples; be prepared so that you are not taken by surprise, for you will be opposed with words, with deeds, and through books. Weapons and slander are being prepared against you. You will also witness a battle of worldviews, teachings, and theories. The theologians will attempt to explore more than they have explored so far. Philosophers will introduce new ideas into the world. Scientists will proclaim their knowledge as the only truth. Religious fanatics will act as opposing factions and attack one another.

83. This will be the time for which you must be prepared, for your voice will be the only one to which people listen calmly and consciously.

84. Do you now realize how much I have to reproach you for? Do you now see how small you are and how many flaws and imperfections you still have? And yet you will serve Me, and your offering will be pleasing and fragrant before My Divinity.

85. The Tabernacle, the Ark of the Covenant, and the Law are in your hearts. To you who are humble, I will reveal what the scholars are unable to comprehend.

86. People, in this time you are returning to the Father's house like the Prodigal Son. I have welcomed you and told you: "You are the firstborn,"

yet in your absence, your other siblings scattered. I remained alone and wept in my solitude. Now you have returned, and I say to you: "Take your seats at My table; there is bread, fruit, and wine. In the adjoining room are the tools of labor."

You then wept over your ingratitude and disobedience and realized that among the other peoples—who did not receive what you have received—you have been outcasts. You asked that your spiritual gifts be restored to you, and your wealth has been restored to you.

87. I have made you realize that you bear great responsibility amid the discord of humanity. Then I entrusted you with a sword of love, so that with it you may subdue those who cause fratricidal wars and bring them into My presence.

88. Your mission is one of peace, brotherhood, and spiritualization. I do not reproach your heart for its present deeds, but I remind your spirit of its past and help it comprehend the sublime mission that awaits it in eternity.

May My peace be with you!

Instruction 142

1. My love descends upon you to call upon you to fulfill the commandments I have taught you during your time on earth. I see that you are full of grace, anointed, and prepared to fulfill your mission, and I wish to reap the fruits of the seed I have entrusted to you. I wish to rejoice in your humility and your good will. If I have promised you that, through your intercession, the world will be filled with grace and blessings, it is because I have given you the ability to see your good works multiply beyond this earth. Through your intercession, souls in need will attain light. For truly, I tell you, not only is this world undergoing an era of difficulties and trials for its purification, but there is also atonement and pain in other realms of existence.

2. Make My teaching your own; feel My Word; just as it is gentle and loving, so too is it strict. You must understand and fathom it! Do not allow this seed to be carried away by the wind without taking root in your hearts, for tomorrow you will miss it. What are you waiting for to set your lives aright by practicing My laws? Do not wait until trials befall you, for this would be very painful for you. Do it out of love and conviction; fulfill the commandment that tells you: "Love one another."

3. Make use of this time, in which I speak to you with the greatest clarity, and allow Me to guide you. Remember that your future will be peaceful if you obey My law.

4. Look within yourselves, examine yourselves in the light of your conscience, and you will see that I speak to you with justice, that I do not spread fear, but that I warn you so that you may live vigilantly.

5. My Word is nourishment for the soul. I have spoken to you throughout the ages. In the present time, I have left this message for humanity, using you yourselves as My instruments. I watch over the world while it sleeps. I have appeared among you, and just as I ascended before my disciples in the Second Era, days after my Resurrection, and they saw Me depart in the Spirit, so now I come to you in all My glory to judge all beings.

6. Today, My light spreads over all of humanity. From nations and provinces, your fellow human beings will come to this land in search of My Word once they learn of these teachings. At that time, I will no longer make Myself known through the human faculty of reason, as I do today, and you, the believers, will grow accustomed to lifting up your spirit to commune with Me, and you will present My printed Word to all and bear witness to what you have received in My teachings. You will tell them that

I did not become human, but that I came in the Spirit, and that I have remained among you eternally in this form.

7. Today, as you commemorate My Passion, I tell you that I have gone to Golgotha once more, that My Passion is renewed at every moment, and that war, sin, and materialism form a cross of insult to your God. You who have understood My Word are to unite with Me in a great battle against sin. The spiritual hosts have begun their battle; you must join them.

8. The tribulations will shake the world. The Good News will reach everyone, and they will learn that I have come to leave another Testament and to judge their deeds.

9. I do not want you, My listeners, to shed tears later because you did not understand My divine message. Pray, and in your prayer you will receive the light to penetrate this new revelation that I am currently giving you.

10. I grant you the gift of peace. If you remain prepared, you will spread it through your thoughts and deeds. These precious times, when you gather to lift your spirits and dwell in the spiritual realms from which you converse with Me, will not return. Nor will you hear My Word through human mediation after the time I have indicated.

11. Watch and pray, and you will see My Word come to fulfillment.

12. I am giving you a new lesson. Each one is meant to prepare you for the fulfillment of your mission. You are gradually coming to understand that you did not come to earth merely to sustain your physical body, to amass wealth, or to attain honors. You do not suffer hardship on your life's journey. If you have considered yourselves poor, it is only because you have not sought to recognize what you carry within your souls. Is it really necessary for you to lose everything you possess in order to learn to appreciate what you once had? No, My children; it is better that you be aware of your gifts today, while you still possess them, so that you may use them for the good of your souls.

13. If My teaching seems strange to you, I tell you that *you* are the ones who are strange, for both I and My law are unchanging and eternal. Every time I come to you, I find you more estranged, more defiled, and therefore further astray from the right path. Does the form in which I now reveal Myself to you seem new to you? It is not new.

Do you really want my voice to be heard in infinity without human mediation? This form, too, would not be new. Even in the First Era, I made my voice heard by the people gathered at the foot of Mount Sinai. But what happened to that people when they heard their Father's voice in this way? Their ears, their hearts, and their minds were unable to receive that

manifestation of power—to the point that they had to cover their ears so as not to hear, and they begged Moses to ask Jehovah to stop speaking, for His voice was like the thunder of a storm. At that time, My voice descended from My Spirit upon your material realm, whereas now I am preparing you so that you may rise to the point where My Fatherly love awaits you and you may hear Me from Spirit to Spirit.

14. Although I have revealed Myself with complete clarity at all times, humanity has doubted because of its materialism. Even there on Mount Sinai, amid the sublime proofs and manifestations that the Lord gave to the people, those hearts doubted, wavered, and were ready at every step to turn their backs on the Father. With every moment of discouragement among the people, the Lord's mercy was revealed, and in the end, only His truth shone forth.

15. When I speak to you about My manifestation as a human being, I must tell you that—although it had been announced long beforehand—the world was asleep and failed to recognize Me. From the time Jesus opened His eyes in this world until the moment He closed them while hanging on the cross, My heart was wounded by the doubt of humanity throughout His entire life's journey.

16. They doubted the divinity of Jesus because they judged Him by His humility, by the simplicity of His clothing, and by His lack of material power and earthly treasures. And even in His agony, the doubt of those people pierced Jesus' heart, as if each of their questions were spears: "How is it possible that His body is bleeding if He is God?" "How is it possible that the Son of God is dying?"

17. Two thousand years have passed before some have understood these lessons, and many more must pass before all will understand them.

18. If anyone were to say today that I came unexpectedly, he is not speaking the truth, for I announced My return to you and foretold the signs that I would give you. But if you were asleep when I gave you the signs—how could you have noticed them?

19. Just as My presence in the Second Era was not the same as in the First Era, so too is My revelation different in this era, even though the teaching is always the same. I have always announced My coming centuries in advance so that I might find you prepared, so as not to find your house in disarray and put you to shame with My visit. I wanted you to have everything ready for My coming, so that when I knocked on your door, you could say to Me, like the virgins in My parable: "Come in, Master; welcome to my home." Yet it has been your doubt that has received Me—doubt regarding the form of My revelations and My

message, doubt regarding the miracles I grant you, which you attribute to evil forces, doubt regarding the poverty and humility of My new servants and the places where I reveal Myself. Yet I know that after the end of My revelation, faith will come, along with an understanding of it, just as it happened in times past—despite your coldness, your doubt, and your materialism.

20. I come to you because I love you, because I knew that at the time of My new manifestation I would find you like a flock without a shepherd, like the sick without a doctor, and like students without a teacher. I come to prepare a certain number of people so that they may sow the good seed in the new fields; for you have entered a new age, that of spiritualization.

21. From now until 1950, make use of My Word, which pours down upon your hearts like a waterfall from the heavens. Store it up so that after My departure you may pass it on in abundance. Draw strength from My teaching so that your soul will not waver. Bear in mind that some will have to answer for this teaching in court. You will limit yourselves to stating with complete truthfulness what I taught you. After 1950, your memory will clear and you will recall My teachings, but you will also receive new and unknown teachings through revelation.

22. Someone is saying to Me at this very moment from the depths of his heart: “Lord, why do You not perform on my life’s path those miracles that You performed in those days when I began to follow You, since I am now better prepared and have more faith?”—The reason for this is that you have not understood how to observe. Even today, I do not perform the miracles I performed in the First Era. That era was the time of your awakening to the life of the soul. It was a time of proofs and material miracles. Today is a time of spiritual miracles. How could it be possible for your soul to remain at the same level forever, and for Me to repeat the same lesson to you?

23. When you came into My presence to hear My Word, I performed astonishing miracles to strengthen your faith. Why do you demand today—now that you already have this light—what is appropriate only for the weak? Now it is your turn to do for your fellow human beings what I have done for you.

24. Today I teach you My law and say to you: May My peace be with you, as well as purity in your thoughts, so that you may pay attention to what “The Word” tells you on this day. I bring peace to the people who make atonement on earth—to some through love, to others through pain. I reveal before your eyes those blemishes of the soul that your heart does

not know, so that you may patiently wash them away. I also let you feel the great responsibility you have taken on toward My work.

25. I have entrusted My Work in the Third Era to humble and simple, yet zealous hands, so that you may honor and glorify it through your deeds.

26. I give you My Word in the intimacy of these houses, which I call “places of gathering” and not “churches,” so that they may not be confused with those in which ceremonies and rites exist. You know that through this, My teaching within your hearts, I am establishing the true Church of the living God. Each congregation of those who gather in the places of assembly will rise spiritually according to their love, their obedience, and their good will in following My instructions.

27. It is My will that you all work for the grandeur of My work, for times of great significance for your spirit are approaching. These are the times when My Light—which has become voice and thought—penetrates your spirit from infinity, in the highest union you can attain.

You cannot say that during this time the Spirit of the Lord has entered the brain of the one who speaks, for a human being is not capable of containing that which is Universal Power. It has been a ray of Divine Light that has descended upon the mind of the one designated to convey My teachings. In this way, the truth flows through these uninformed lips, and this will be the beginning of the eradication of idolatry and religious fanaticism.

28. These people possess the highest grace to serve as the seat or base of the Divine Ray and to use their minds and lips as conveyors of the Word, and yet they are to remain simple people like the rest.

29. Tomorrow these places of gathering will multiply, and the multitudes will be united within them to hear the Lord’s revelation from spirit to spirit to His servants, without anyone attempting to single out those who serve the Lord as instruments. I desire simplicity in all your works. I am pleased with those who are humble of heart. Remember that I was born in a stable, among shepherds, for in them I found the sincerity to feel Me and believe in Me. None of you has yet had a manger as a cradle, yet it had to happen with your King to set an example of humility for you.

30. Why am I coming to humanity once again, after having given them those lessons on eternal life? Because people have turned each of My teaching examples into rituals. Feel Me, and do not try to imagine Me in this or that form, for any of them will lead you away from the truth. Do not try to imagine Me, the Eternal Father, as an old man, like the one you

paint. For neither time nor struggle leaves traces in the Spirit of the Creator, since I stand above time and am not subject to it as you are.

31. My Word will once again be uncomfortable for people, as in times past, yet I will speak the truth to them. Without exposing anyone, I called the hypocrite a hypocrite, the adulterer an adulterer, and the wicked one wicked. The truth has been distorted, and it was necessary for it to shine forth again, just as it is now, since the truth has been concealed; and therefore, it must appear once more before the eyes of people. What am I teaching you at this time? — To bless everything and everyone with heart and soul, for whoever blesses in this way is like his Father when He bestows His warmth upon all. Therefore, I say to you: Learn to bless with the spirit, with the mind, and with the heart, and your peace, your strength, and your warmth of heart will reach the one to whom you send it, no matter how far away you think you are from him. What would happen if all people blessed one another— even if they do not know one another and have never seen one another? —Perfect peace would reign on earth, and war would be unimaginable. For this miracle to become a reality, you must elevate your soul through perseverance in virtue. Do you perhaps consider this impossible?

32. How many converted sinners have attained the level you call holiness! They were originally no better than you, yet you have not yet reached that level of perfection. You are only just beginning to love; the gift of intuition is only just beginning to bear fruit, yet you already have inspiration, for when I touch you, you respond.

Not all doors respond to My knock, but those that open allow My light to reach you. The transformation of the sinner is not impossible. Remember some names from the Second Era: Mary Magdalene, Paul, Augustine, Francis of Assisi. Why should you remember only those from the First Era?

33. Those I have mentioned knew sin and even the mire of the passions, yet now they shine as beacons in the Kingdom of Heaven, and as enlighteners of humanity, they send their light to you.

34. Only I can reveal the unknown to you. Thus, I can tell you that the people of today try in vain to learn about Jesus' youth on earth. They search and form ideas, yet they know only of My childhood and the time of My ministry. To you I say: Jesus—before He set out to proclaim the Kingdom of Heaven—learned nothing from people. What did He have to learn from them, He who, even in His childhood, amazed the teachers of the Law? That time, of which people know nothing, was merely a time of waiting.

35. If you learn from Me with love in your hearts, it is impossible for you to err.

36. This is how I prepare you. Today some come, and through them others come, and through those, still others draw near. Every day and every generation will feel Me closer, for their spiritual growth will increase.

37. Do something good every day; this will be the best way to draw closer to Me. Give, help, and comfort; this will be the best daily prayer, for you will then speak to the Father through deeds, not through words, which—even if beautiful in form—are empty at their core.

38. Pray to Me with your thoughts. You do not need a specific place to do so, and your physical posture is irrelevant. In peace, lift your thoughts to the heights of Heaven and then await My inspiration.

39. Not even the prophets know what I will tell you on this day. I alone, in My Highest Decrees, can reveal it to you. Do not fear not knowing the intimate decrees of your Father. Be happy in the knowledge that, as your Master, I will always reveal new lessons to you. How can you think that I want to hide something from you simply so that you will not learn it? I love you, and no selfishness can exist in My Fatherly heart. When I draw near to you, it is to enlighten your soul so that it may understand and love Me.

40. I have come to you in spirit, yet not all have believed in Me, not all have felt Me. Many have denied Me, and others will deny Me. If I were to reveal Myself to those who deny Me in a thousand different forms, they would not recognize Me in any of them, for the form in which they have imagined Me causes them to remain in error.

41. I have never hidden behind a mask when I revealed Myself to the world; however, I have limited My power so that I might be seen, heard, and understood by people.

42. Why do you not progress along the path of your spiritual development? Should I reveal Myself in a manner commensurate with your backwardness? If you were prepared, and I were to manifest Myself in a stone to speak to you through it, you would recognize Me even in that form. Those who know My essence can sense Me everywhere. Those, on the other hand, who have formed a false image of My divinity would not be able to recognize Me and would even deny Me, even if they were to see Me in all My glory.

43. What is so strange about My revealing Myself through a person's intellect? I do not hide Myself in doing so; I am present. Whoever wishes

to have proof of this should purify both his heart and his mind; then he will see the truth with his spiritual eyes.

44. No one but human beings can reflect the Divine Spirit. The human mind is the mirror of Divine Reason. His heart is the source in which I preserve love. His spirit is light from My Spirit. If you doubt that you possess such great gifts and do not feel worthy of them, this is not your Father's fault, but yours, because you have not yet grasped the infinite love that I have for you. Realize that I have not come merely to condemn you for your sins, that your blemishes have not been an obstacle to My revealing Myself among you in this form. Yet if tomorrow the scientists judge these revelations to be wrong, it will not be Me whom they judge, but themselves.

45. I have created humankind with such perfection that, when he looks at himself, he can see an image of what his Father is. Yet humankind has not known how to look at himself, nor to penetrate into his inner self; therefore, he has not recognized Me.

46. Throughout the various ages, I have revealed Myself to humankind in unexpected ways. Who would have told you that the promised Messiah, the Son of God, would not even have a humble home in which to be born during the Second Age? Who would have told you that Mary, the carpenter's wife, would be the mother of Jesus?

47. From the very beginning of My first steps on earth, I gave signs of My power, and yet many did not even suspect My presence.

48. I did not come at this time to surprise you. If you had prepared yourselves by passing on the promise of My return from parents to children, from generation to generation, I would have found you awaiting My coming; yet no one was expecting Me. Some of you had forgotten these prophecies; others did not know them because they had been kept secret. How few searched the heavens and observed world events in search of the signs that would herald the time of My coming.

49. Nevertheless—those who have awaited My return as the Spirit of Comfort sense that the time has come and that Christ has come to humanity in spirit. Others have heard the reports of My coming and have not believed.

50. Jesus said to His disciples, "I will be absent from you only for a little while. I will return." Then it was revealed to them that the Master would come to earth "on the cloud," surrounded by angels, sending rays of light upon the earth.

51. Behold, here I am "on the cloud," surrounded by angels—those spiritual beings who have made themselves known among you as

messengers of My divinity and as your good counselors. The rays of light are My Word, which brings you My revelations and floods every mind with wisdom.

52. Blessed are those who have believed without seeing, for they are the ones who feel My presence.

53. Be vigilant, for this is the time when temptation fights tirelessly to defeat you. It senses that the moment is drawing near when it will be bound. It has thousands of cunning schemes to separate you from Me. Yet you must pray and stay vigilant so that the way to avoid every ambush may be revealed to you. I have taught you to recognize the true flavor of the divine fruit, which is the meaning of My Word. I have taught you the path of virtue and the fulfillment of your spiritual and human duties. This is the way. How, then, could you go astray?

54. Do not flee from trials; learn to face them head-on. It will not be enough to lock your doors to be safe. Danger will penetrate even through a closed door. Do not let yourselves be led astray by base passions.

55. Prepare yourselves, for you will be attacked by theories that are currently being developed. Be vigilant, for false prophets will appear. Do not rest in the belief that you have won the battle without having even passed the first test.

56. Do not fear the battle; stay alert, and you will triumph. The Spirit is invulnerable; every other weapon is fragile. Therefore, fight with the Spirit; let your gaze always see with clarity, and your adversary will be at your mercy, for rage will blind him because he does not know spiritualization.

57. I do not want pastors or priests of Spiritualism. I simply want messengers. I do not want you to tell the world that you will be masters. No, be my good disciples, and through you I will impart great teachings.

58. When you prepare yourselves, this time of struggle will be one of restoration rather than pain, for in it you will witness signs and wonders.

59. My Word has resounded in the heavens, and its echo has been heard on your earth.

60. I receive you on this day of grace. You are the disciples of Jesus, always the little ones in the face of the greatness of My teaching. I kindle the light of your lamp and remove the thorns that you yourselves have cultivated, so that your feet bleed. Receive the healing balm that heals all wounds, and through it, cease to suffer.

61. Listen to Me, and then ponder My Word, which I give to you in all simplicity, yet which has a profound meaning. In it you will find My teaching, which is entirely love and justice.

62. I gave Myself to you when I sent you My divine radiance. I have revealed My Spirit of Comfort to you, but you have not yet been able to understand the meaning of this revelation and have prevented it from becoming even clearer; for when you judge your brothers and sisters harshly, you cause discord and hinder or block the channel through which you receive My messages. Since there is neither unity nor love among My people, you have distanced yourselves from the Source of Grace. For you cannot assure Me that you love Me if you do not love your fellow human beings.

63. My laws are just, and disobedience to *even one* of them is enough for the world to lose its peace. My laws are greater and far more delicate than you have assumed. Therefore, the deeds that people have committed since the dawn of humanity continue to have an effect and spread like a current that reaches you.

64. Nations are nothing more than boundaries created by human beings. Peoples, religions, and groups—whether large or small—stand outside My laws because they do not recognize one another, and it is not their place to judge the actions of others. Each of them has much to improve within themselves, just as much—or more—than what they find wrong in their neighbors.

65. People speak of laws, yet they do not carry them in their hearts; they do not feel them, nor do they obey them. The time for the soul's awakening has come. I am in the process of polishing hearts that are like rocks, for they do not shine as they should—namely, like jewels dearly loved by their Creator. How few are those of true worth, yet My patience is immeasurable. I am the Master who eternally teaches, polishes, and perfects your soul.

66. Do not take human beings as your model of perfection; seek the Father as your model, without losing heart when you witness one of your brothers committing a wrong deed. Do not allow your faith to grow weak, for on the long path of atonement, you will all stumble at times and rise again; sometimes it is even necessary for you to begin the journey anew. Rise up and draw new will to live from Me. If you lack the strength to take on life's struggles, draw it from Me and lean on your Father.

67. Why have you allowed the source of love that I have placed within you to run dry? Do you not know that love is life and salvation? Speak with words of love, spread My commandments, and feel My strength, for you shall come to know that I have come to bestow all My abilities upon the Spirit, and the more you work, the stronger you will become.

68. I have come to teach you, and I also wish to improve you. Know yourselves by delving into your inner selves. Do not be deceived into believing that you have made great progress if you have not first learned to forgive and to love. You must be sincere and practice humility; only in this way can you feel yourselves to be masters of your spiritual gifts—empowered to perform great works and to go anywhere. Then there will be no obstacle that could hold you back, and every danger will vanish. You will be able to descend into the darkness and will not be thrown into confusion—on the contrary, you will then shine with a brighter light and be able to save those who dwell there.

69. From the beginning of time, I have made these commandments known to you: “You shall love God with all your heart and with all your soul” and “Love your neighbor as yourself.” — Observance of these laws, which in their duality form a single whole, would fill this world with joy, peace, and happiness. When you realize that humanity has suffered and lost its way because of its failure to observe these laws, you will feel moved to begin a new life, and you will recognize that there is much to be done in your inner world and also among your fellow human beings.

70. Love is capable of kindling faith in a single moment, uniting people, awakening within them many abilities that still lie dormant today, and shedding new light on the eyes of the body and the soul. If you have love in your hearts, you have heaven within you.

71. When the world one day loves, peace will descend upon it; My Kingdom and My Presence will be in every soul, and you will be prepared to rejoice in the Spiritual Life, in which you will attain perfect happiness.

72. How many times will you have to return to Earth to have a body through which the message you bring to the world may be revealed with ever-greater clarity? Let your soul, like a lark, experience its spring in this life and rejoice in it, and let it find on its pilgrimage the experience necessary to return to Me. While the rich accumulate treasures that are all too fleeting, you shall gather experience—true knowledge.

73. I want you to create homes that believe in the One and Only God—homes that are temples where love, patience, and self-denial are practiced. In them, you shall be teachers to the children, whom you shall surround with tenderness and understanding, over whom you shall watch, following their every step with compassion. Give your love both to those who are blessed with beauty and to those who are seemingly ugly. A beautiful face is not always the reflection of an equally beautiful soul. On the other hand, behind those beings of apparent ugliness may lie a soul full of virtue, which you should hold in high esteem.

74. Pray with humility and allow My will to be done in you, for what you ask for is not always what is right, noble, and good. Then I will give you what is good for you, so that you may have a peaceful and happy life.

May My peace be with you!

Table of Contents

Instruction 111	Verse No.
The Tribulations of the End Times and the Kingdom of Peace to Follow	10–16
The Tasks of the 144,000 Marked Ones	18–22
Opposition to the Divine Revelations	25–34
The Work of Elijah	38–40
Trials Are Necessary and Ordained by God	43
The Spiritual Explanation of: “The Deaf Will Hear, the lame walk, the blind see, and the dead	50–53
The Instruments of Divine Revelations	56
The Power of Forgiveness	65–67
Instruction 112	Verse No.
God does not punish us; we do it ourselves	4–7
God grants us authority over the forces of nature	8–9
Jesus, the Physician of Physicians, and Spiritual Healing	21–28
Warning Against False Prophets	45–47
Elijah—Spiritual Shepherd; Mary—Heavenly Mother	61
End of the revelations through the organ of the voice carrier, but the beginning of revelations through inspiration	63–66
Instruction 113	Verse No.
Insight into Jesus’ Teaching Activity	5–12
Christ, who spoke through Jesus, was the Father Himself	16–17
Examples of “Love Your Enemies”	30–31
The Important Role of the Voice-Bearers	34–35
Christ’s Answer to the Doubters as to Whether It Is He Who speaking to us	48–50
The most sacred thing in a human being is the freedom of the spirit	52
To love is our destiny	58–59
The unique book, revealed throughout the three ages	69
Instruction 114	Verse No.
Many who call themselves Christians have not understood the teachings of Christ	1–7
The prophets of the Three Ages are connected to one another	10–16
Since our spiritual origin, our spirit has possessed the necessary gifts	20
Humanity, awaken—the Promised One is here	31+34

Creatures without a spirit are our lesser siblings	38
All religions are different paths that lead to the Father	43
We recognize God's presence in the peace within us	54
Divine Enlightenment on the Nature of Evil	55–62
Instruction 115	Verse No.
Our True Home	3-4
Before God, only spiritual worship counts	9-10
Mary is the incarnation of God's maternal love and tenderness of God	11–19
A time of liberation for oppressed peoples through persuasion, without bloodshed	41–50
Christ's Clarifying Statements on the Veneration of Saints	52–57
Instruction 116	Verse No.
"Whoever is standing, let him take care that he does not fall"	12–13
The Endless Path of Spiritual Development	17–18
True worship of God requires no religious symbols or cult figures	27–29
The words of the Divine Master are valid for all future generations as well	38
Instruction 117	Verse No.
Trials and suffering purify the soul	8
A Turning Point—Yet the Earth Will Continue to Exist	15–20 +
Earth, but people must change	27–28
Explanations regarding the coming unity of God's children	21–22
A Clear Mission for Spiritual Israel	32
Prayer Is the Most Powerful Weapon	45
Our Misconduct and the Abuse of Free Will	55–57
Examples of Jesus' Exemplary Life	58–62
Instruction 118	Verse No.
Let the Children Come to Me	1–9
The Divine Time of Judgment is the consequence of our human misconduct	19–23
"You shall have no other gods before Me"	24–28
Christ's teachings are being and made known	42
"Watch and pray, lest you fall into temptation"	57–59
Instruction 119	Verse No.

Similarities Between Spiritual Israel of the First Era and that of the Third Era	1–8
Abraham, Symbol of Obedience and Love for God	18–19
Parallels between the sacrificial death of his son demanded of Abraham sacrificial death of his son and the sacrificial death of Jesus	20–23
The Significance of Jesus' Blood in His Sacrificial Death	25–27
Enlightenment to Distinguish the Essential from the Non-Essential	47–49
Prerequisites for True Peace	50–53
Instruction 120	Verse No.
Elijah, the Forerunner	8–14
Reincarnation of the Soul	15–17
Christ Is the Way	34–40
The Near Future: Evil Will No Longer Exist, and only good will reign	47
True and False Prophets	60
Book of the Third Age — Book of True Life	62
Instruction 121	Verse No.
How Do We Hear the Voice of Christ?	2
The Gifts of the Spirit	3
A Serious and Timely Warning to Humanity	8
God's Most Diverse Messengers Among humanity	13–17
The Master recounts His earthly life	27–29
Sept. 1, 1866: The Third Era	30–33
Characteristics of the False Peace of the Nations and of the True Peace from Heaven	40
The Conflicts Among Religious Communities over the truth	40 b
The light of Divine Truth will illuminate the world	41
Instruction 122	Verse No.
After the apparent peace among the nations comes the conflict among religious communities	15–18
Reincarnation is a law of love and not of punishment	25–30
After attaining a higher level of spiritualization—looking forward and looking back possible in our lives	31–34
Christ explains the characteristics of true prophecy	41–50
The Signs of Christ's Return in the Spirit	52–53

Revealing the Mysteries of the Seven Seals	54–60
Instruction 123	Verse No.
Signs of the Spiritual Return of Christ	2 a
Our purified soul is to be an ark of salvation for all believers	2 b
The Divine Revelations in Three Epochs	1 + 3–6
On the Process of the Revelations	7–10
The Mission of the 144,000 Marked Ones	14–20
The Spiritual Return of Christ in the Third Age	25–28
The Third Testament	52–53
Christ Explains the Promised Kingdom of Peace	55–57
Explanations of What Spiritualization Means	64–70
Instruction 124	Verse No.
The Mission of Spiritual Israel with the Help of Elijah and Mary	1–11
Seek only the spiritual essence and do not focus on the the letter	12
The reason why Mexico was chosen for the Divine Revelations	13–14
Where are the Christian peoples?	16–17
The end of the messages through the messengers in 1950 at the same time the beginning of the preparation for receiving from Spirit to Spirit	32–38
Mexico, the land chosen by God for the proclamation His spiritual teachings	52–58
Instruction 125	Verse No.
Christ's Call for Peace, Justice, and Love	1–15
Serious Accusations Against Science	17–18
The Misguided Path of Materialism and Its False glitter will soon come to an end	20–21
God grants us free will; we must bear the consequences of its misuse	25–26
The cross imposed upon us is our salvation	29
Bitter predictions for the end times	34
The Power of Prayer	35
Mexico, the Land Chosen by God for His Spiritual Return	41–47
True and False Worship of God	49–57
Instruction 126	Verse No.
The Abuse of Free Will Leads to Ruin	5–7

The Spiritual Meaning of Jacob's Ladder	12-13
Prayer is the language of the spirit with its God	22-24
The Immeasurable Significance of Spiritualization	25-27
The Spark That Ignited the Struggle Between Religious communities	34
The establishment of the Church of the Holy Spirit marks the end of the world churches, along with their images and symbols	35
The promised kingdom of peace is drawing nearer	43-44
The material words and deeds of Jesus and their true spiritual meaning	47-50
Instruction 127	Verse No.
Man does not live by bread alone	5-6
Human Love and Spiritual Love	7-10
The Absolute Necessity of Our Spiritual Preparation	12
God's patience with humanity has come to an end	31
We Are No Longer Little Children Before God Because of the Long development of our souls	35
Prophecy, proclaimed on January 1, 1945 concerning the Seven Nations	51-65
Instruction 128	Verse No.
The Spirit knows the divine laws, and through them, the soul and body are to be guided	6
Legions of souls with delicate missions are to be born on Earth	8
God Wants to Make Us Instruments of His Will	30
God's justice grants the proper recompense when we show mercy	46-49
Humility is victory—pride is defeat	54
The blood of Jesus paved the way for the upward development of our souls	62
Instruction 129	Verse No.
Human beings originate from an almighty Being to whom he owes obedience	2
Blood and Sacrifice—Symbols of Our Faith	15
God forgives our transgressions, but we must atone for them without exception	20
The divine teachings of the Third Testament should be deeply engraved in our hearts	27-28
The causes of spiritual separation among people and how to overcome them	36-39
The human conflicts among religions and worldviews have begun	42-48

Instruction 130 (Maundy Thursday of Holy Week)	Verse No.
The True Meaning of Jesus' Blood and His Sacrificial Death	1–8
The greatest satisfaction comes from helping a neighbor	20–21
We must let go of our preconceived notions about God, His dwelling place, and heaven	35–37
A call for greater effort to achieve the spiritual goal	38
God will send calamity if people prevent His disciples from fulfilling their mission	49
The Seven Seals and Their Representatives	56–63
Instruction 131 (Easter Saturday)	Verse No.
Jesus' Resurrection on the third day corresponds to the beginning of the Third Era	3+14
The False "Christuses" and the True Messengers of God	5
A warning not to materialize the divine Passion through depictions and outward rituals	11–12 + 14–15
Everyone is responsible for a number of souls on earth and subsequently in heaven	18
The spiritual significance of the "Ladder of Jacob"	22
A call to lift up our souls in silence, to hear the voice of God	28
Free Will and God's Guidance	36
Instruction 132	Verse No.
The Word of God is like a seed, which faces many obstacles to sprouting	4–6
The divine teachings since 1866 ushered in the Age of the Holy Spirit	14–23
We are now living in a time of pain, bitterness, and trials	44–46
From the beginning, God established the family, consisting of a man and a woman	47–48
The Spiritual Second Coming of Christ and His Messages	50–58
Instruction 133	Verse No.
Christ Reveals the Purpose of Our Earthly Life	2
God is Spirit, Yet Present in His Creation	5
Come to Me, all you who are weary and burdened	9
God does not demand superhuman sacrifices in following Him	55–58
On the Death of a Disciple of the Lord	61–62
Pray while people destroy one another in war	63–70
Serving—One of the Disciples' Most Important Tasks	74

Instruction 134	Verse No.
A clear exhortation to spiritually awakened disciples to spread the Divine Master's teachings	3-17
This is a time of trials	22-33
Thoughts on Reincarnation	41-43
Teaching on Life in Symbol	49-52
God does not visit us, for He dwells within us	54
On Faith and Mercy	55
Why Is There Suffering in Our Lives?	57
Instruction 135	Verse No.
Human Justice Is Not Just	1-4
The end of planet Earth is not near, but the the downfall of this world of errors and sins is sealed by the light of the Third Age	5-7
Christ explains the history of Spiritual Israel	10-16
Noah, Joshua, and Moses provided evidence of their authority over the forces of nature	17-20
Christ's messengers will encounter groups of people with peculiar spiritual cults	21-28
Christ explains the spiritual and psychological development of human beings	36-49
The three essential components of the human being: spirit, soul, and body	41
Our Heavenly Father reveals and explains His plans that He has in store for His children	52-67
Instruction 136	Verse No.
On Faith	1-10
A Call to Attain Spirituality	11-21
On the History of Mexico—the Land That God chose for His Revelations	22-30
Christ compares His birth and His ministry in the Second Age with His spiritual coming and exhorts us to develop our spiritual gifts	31-55
In 1950, Christ concludes His revelations through the Vocal Messengers, but His inspirations continue	56
After the great purification, religious communities and sects will disappear; only the teachings of Christ will remain	57
Christ explains that we should pray the "Lord's Prayer" spiritually today rather than merely with the lips	64
God is not within man, for all beings and all of creation are within God	71

Our development enables us to rise to great spiritual heights	73
The Divine Law in the Three Ages	79
Instruction 137	Verse No.
The Light of the Divine Spirit Shows Us the way to the Father	1
If everyone fulfills what their religion commands them to do, he will find salvation	2
How did God guide His people before the Law of Moses existed?	12–14
Christ exhorts us to spiritualize our lives	15–22
The futility of opposing divine teaching, for it will prevail	23–27
Spiritual conflicts and upheavals mark the end of an age and the beginning of a new one	28–36
The time is approaching when the works of humanity will be judged in the light of conscience	37–40
Christ recalls the great suffering of the last war	43–48
The symbol of the “cloud” and the spiritual Second Coming of Christ	56–66
Instruction 138 (proclaimed in 1945)	Verse No.
Through prayer, we are connected to God	1–5
God fulfilled all the promises He had made to the people of Israel , and He will also fulfill those He has fulfill	9–11
The Great Spiritual Mission of the Prophet Elijah	12
Painful trials are beneficial for our lives	14–17
The Clash of Worldviews Will Break Out	34–35
God caused all symbols to disappear in order to prevent idolatry	36–37
Israel must end its disunity in order to be a blessing to all of humanity	38–41
Christ’s teachings will overcome the enmity between body and soul	51–52
Christ’s connection with us after 1950	74
Christ’s warning to humanity: The day of His Justice Has Drawn Near	77–79
Instruction 139	Verse No.
Prayer and Spiritual Struggle for Peace	1–9
The Clashes Between Worldviews and Beliefs beliefs	13–16 + 33
The Appearance of False Messengers of God	17

The Path That the Children of God Should Follow	30
The Awakening of the Human Soul	34–41
Materialism Is the Wrong Path—The Spiritual Teaching of Love shows the true path	42–49
The entire universe was created as a divine school	50–51
Do good—without expecting a reward	56–58
Instruction 140	Verse No.
Only after we have eradicated materialism within ourselves can we walk the spiritual path	1–8
Love is the law that governs life	9–13
The souls of God’s true children have a mission since the beginning of creation	19–20
The truth about Mary as the human mother of Jesus and as the spiritual mother of all people	42–52
Christ’s Exhortation: To Courageously Profess His Teachings and Spread Them with Love	57–67
Instruction 141	Verse No.
The essence of prayer is not beautiful words, but pure thoughts of the heart	2
The struggle of life must be, for it is part of the trials for our atonement	3–8
Two significant events in this era are: the beginning and the end of the divine revelations	12–16
Christ explains spiritual vision	21
God’s Spirit guides us into all truth	22–27
Mary, Divine Tenderness Made Woman	64
Divine Thoughts on Pain and Trials	66–68
Apparent and True Peace	69–72
Christ Reveals Our Spiritual Mission	85–88
Instruction 142	Verse No.
Christ’s words are nourishment for the soul and guidance for it	2–12
Various Forms of Divine Communication to Us at different times and on different occasions	13–20
It is the time of spiritual miracles, no longer of material ones	22–23
The mission of the spokespeople (or mouthpieces) of God	27–29
We should not imagine God in any form, but feel Him	30
Our task is to bless everyone and everything	31

On True Prayer	37–38
Christ Speaks About His Spiritual Second Coming	48–52
Temptation senses that the time is drawing near when she will be bound	53
Obeying the dual commandment of love would bring peace and prosperity to the world	69

The Divine Teachings in Mexico, 1866–1950

Bibliography

Reichl Verlag, D-56329 St. Goar, Tel: +49 (0)6741 1720

Book of True Life, Volumes I, II, III, IV, V, VI

The Third Testament (also available in Spanish, English, and French)

The Divine Revelations of Mexico (A Brief Introduction)

Divine Revelations on Questions of Life

Prophecies for the Third Age

Book Service for Life, Manfred Bäse, Kirchweg 5, D-88521 Ertingen

Tel: +49 (0)7371 929 66 42, Email: manfredbaese@gmx.de

Divine Love: The Origin, Essence, and Goal of Our Lives and All Existence

El Amor Divino—Origin, Essence, and Goal of Our Life and of All Being

Book of True Life, Volumes VII, VIII, IX, X, XI, XII

The Third Testament

Unicon Foundation, D-88709 Meersburg

Tel: +49 (0)7532 808162, Email: info@unicon-stiftung.de

Introduction to the “Book of True Life” (free)

Asociación de Estudios Espirituales Vida Verdadera A.C.

Orinoco No. 54, Interior 5, Col. Zacahuitzco, 03550 Mexico City

Book of True Life, Volumes I–XII

The Third Testament

and other books on these Divine Revelations from Mexico

Websites

www.drei-offenbarungen.net

www.reichl-verlag.de

www.unicon-stiftung.de

www.drittes-testament.de

www.drittetestament.wordpress.com (multilingual)

www.tercera-era.net (in Spanish)

www.144000.net (multilingual)

www.dritte-zeit.net